The Sutta-Nipāta

Pali Text Society

SUTTA-NIPĀTA

NEW EDITION

BY

DINES ANDERSEN

AND

HELMER SMITH



PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY

BY

GEOFFREY CUMBERLEGE

OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS

First published 1913
Reprinted 1948

PREFACE

The present edition is founded on the following authorities:

1. C^k = a Cingalese MS. in the Copenhagen Royal Library (Westergaard, Cat. Cod. Pal. xix.).

2. C^b = a Cingalese MS. in the British Museum, Add. *27*, 469.

3. B^a = a Burmese MS. in the Library of the Royal Asiatic Society, London.

4. B^i = a Burmese MS. in the Phayre Collection of the India Office Library (J.P.T.S., 1882, *p.* 60).

5. B^m = a Burmese MS. in the Mandalay Collection of the India Office Library, *67* (159) (see J.P.T.S., 1896, *p.* 24). This MS. seems closely to agree with another Mandalay MS., *68* (147) *ibid.*, to judge from the notes of Professor Windisch to Padhāna- and Pabbajjā-Sutta (see "Māra und Buddha," 1895, *pp.* 3 and 246).

6. S^d = a fragment of a Siamese MS. containing only the Salla-Sutta (Cambodgian character), found among a collection of Jātakas, presented to the University Library of Copenhagen by Prince Devawongse.[1]

7. M^k = a Cingalese MS. of the Majjhima-Nikāya in the Copenhagen Royal Library (Westergaard, Cat. Cod. Pal. vi.), used for the text of Sela- and Vāseṭṭha-Sutta.

8. Pj. = Paramatthajotikā (Buddhaghosa's Commentary on Sutta-Nipāta) in two Cingalese MSS.—viz., $Pj.^k$, contained in the same volume as C^k above,[2] and $Pj.^g$, a Cingalese paper transcript, presented to the Pali Text Society by E. Gooneratne Mudaliyar. Among several lacunæ in these two MSS. there is one common to both (viz., the commentary on *vv.* 953^c-964^c), and here we had recourse to a transcript, made by Professor Fausböll, from

---

[1] Additional various readings in S^d: *p.* 112^{17} = B^{ai}, *v.* 576^c jātāna; *p.* 114^3 = B^{aim}. Correction to *p.* 113^{14}: read kiñci *instead of* kiṃci.

[2] Trenckner's beautiful transcript of this MS. (in the Copenhagen University Library) has been of much use to us.

the commentary contained in B^a^ (preserved in the Fausböll Collection of the Copenhagen University Library).

9. Ps. = Papañcasūdanī, Trenckner's transcript of a Cingalese MS. in the Copenhagen Royal Library (Westergaard, Cat. Cod. Pal. vii.), *cf* M^k^ above.

10. Nidd. = Niddesa, the printed text in the King of Siam's edition of Tipiṭaka, vol. xxvi. (Mahāniddesa, commentary on Aṭṭhaka-Vagga), and vol. xxvii. (Cūlaniddesa, commentary on Parāyana-Vagga and Khaggavisāṇa-Sutta).

In constituting the text of Sutta-Nipāta we have, of course, chiefly had recourse to the editio princeps of Fausböll (Fsb.), 1885 (edited by the Pali Text Society),[1] but it was necessary to verify the text and notes, not only by means of Fausböll's original transcript, but also to compare them with the excellent transcript of C^k made by V. TRENCKNER (preserved in the Trenckner Collection Nr. 8 in the Copenhagen University Library). This transcript contains also a most valuable and complete collation of C^b B^{ai}; *thus our knowledge of these three MSS. is based on Fausböll's and Trenckner's statements.*[2] On the other hand, we know B^m only through the collation of Fausböll, inserted in his hand-copy of his edition (now in the University Library, Copenhagen). Unfortunately we have not had the use of this collation before the printing of *pp.* 1-32, and therefore the readings of B^m are only found in our notes from *p.* 33 to end.[3] These materials we have arranged

---

[1] The Cingalese impression (1891) we have had at hand, but after several trials we made sure that it does not present anything new beyond Fsb. Likewise, we have left the impression in the King of Siam's edition out of consideration, as well as the Sutta-Nipāta text itself in Niddesa, both showing further emendations in the Burmese manner, and besides being influenced by Fsb.

[2] Differences between our apparatus criticus and that of Fsb. are due to (1) misprints in Fsb., (2) more accurate statements of Trenckner, and (3) our own examination of C^k.

[3] Readers are requested to supply the notes on *pp.* 1-32 with the following additions:

thus, that we have given our text chiefly from C^{kb} Pj., the notes representing the Burmese redaction. Our best authority for the text and its interpretation is, of course, Buddhaghosa, as far as he gives a clear explanation, and where our MSS. of his commentary were not too corrupt. Sometimes he refers to more than one reading, and such various readings we have given by adding "and" (= iti pi pāṭho). His position of dependence on the tradition in Niddesa we have occasionally indicated by the abbreviation < Nidd. Where the abbreviation Pj. is put within ( ) it denotes that the reading in question is not supported by any explanation of the commentator, and accordingly has no more value than a various reading in C^{kb}.

Our verse numbers agree with Fsb., whose page numbers are found in the margin, whilst the metrical emendations are referred to only in the notes. In printing the verses we have tried to distinguish the different metres, and have accordingly let the çloka stand in two lines.

With regard to the spelling of Pali words we have not, upon the whole, made so much use of normalization as Fsb.; still we have, without mentioning it in the notes, printed Cingalese *ṃñ* as *ññ*, *naṅgara* as *nagara*, *n* as *ṇ* (in a

---

$B^{m} = B^{ai}$: (*p.*) 1 (*note*) ^{2}, $4^{4,5}$, 5^{9}, 6^{6}, 7^{14}, $8^{1,3,7,8}$ (but = our text in *v.* 51[a]), 10^{10}, 11^{8}, $12^{1,8}$, $13^{3,10}$, $14^{12,14,15}$, 15^{2}, $16^{5,11}$, 18^{4}, $20^{3,6,7}$, $21^{2,3,4,5}$, $22^{1,9,13,14}$, $23^{11,15}$, 26^{7}, 28^{1}, 29^{2}, $30^{4,8}$, 31^{6}, 32^{11}.

$B^{m} = B^{i}$: 5^{8}, 6^{10}, 7^{16}, $10^{4,11}$, 15^{12}, 19^{5}, $20^{1,5}$ $22^{6,8}$, 23^{13}, $25^{2,16,17}$, $26^{6,12}$, 32^{7}.

$B^{m} = B^{a}$: 9^{6}, 10^{9}, 13^{5}, 18^{3}, $22^{3,11}$, 24^{3}.

$B^{m} = C^{kb}$: 17^{3}; $= C^{k}$: 25^{19}; = Pj.: 29^{5}.

Further note the following readings of B^{m}: *v.* 20[c] saheyyum, 28[c] chetuṃ, 38[c] vaṃsakkaliro, 52[a] khupipāsa. 52[b] ḍaṃsasariṃsape, 53[a] yūkāni, 55[a] diṭṭhīvisukāni, 64[b] pacchinna-, 65[c] appaṭibandha-, 74[b] sandālayitvāna, *p.* 13, *note* [5] pavattati, 15[8] ciciṭāyati citaciṭāyati, 15[13] dakkhantīti, 15[14] evam eva, *v.* 91[b] Gotama, 92[d] dhammadessi, 98[a] and 124[a] yo mātaraṃ pitaraṃ vā, 102[a] bahukavitto, 108[c] dussati, 121[b] pathasmiṃ, 121[c] hantā, 130[c] vā *instead of* vācā (*so also* B^{ai}), 138[a] yasaparamappatto, 143[c] suhujū, 146[a] -bhūtātthi, 153[b] dibbā, 157[d] riccati, 163[a] vijjāya c' eva, 165[a] eṇijaṅghaṃ, 166[b] anapekhinaṃ, 166[d] maccupāsa (*so also* B^{ai}).

single MS.), and neglected Burmese readings like *brahmaṇo*, *kammunā*, *i* for *ī*, when not standing in end-syllables, etc.[1] Haplographies, dittographies, and similar clerical errors have generally been omitted, when occurring only in a single MS., and likewise several other various readings of minor importance—*e.g.*, Cingalese *t*=*n*, *h*=*bh*, and Burmese *t*=*th*, etc.

As everyone engaged in studies about Sutta-Nipāta must incessantly have recourse to Professor FRANKE's excellent concordance,[2] so also we are glad to acknowledge its great benefit to us through our whole work. We feel satisfied that it has been possible to us now to make this text accessible to the public, after it has, for some years, been out of print, and our best thanks are due to Professor RHYS DAVIDS, not only because he has earnestly urged us to take up this work, but has also made it possible to us to make use of the commentary in full by sending us the Cingalese paper transcript.

DINES ANDERSEN.
HELMER SMITH.

COPENHAGEN,
January 23, 1913.

In addition to what has been said above of the present edition, I beg it remembered, that although it is, on every single point, the result of a constant collaboration of both of us, Mr. SMITH has taken upon himself alone the collation of C^k and the transcription of Pj., of which he intends to prepare a complete critical edition as soon as sufficient MSS. are accessible to him.

D. ANDERSEN.

---

[1] It would, of course, in this respect, have been more practical to use the same method as followed in the edition of Sumaṅgala-Vilāsinī (see vol. i., *p*. xiii. foll.), but for the sake of the editio princeps we did not consider it advisable to go so far.

[2] See ZDMG, 1909-1912.

CONTENTS

CORRECTIONS AND ADDITIONS

Page 5, *note* [12] : carema se (*instead of* caremase)

Page 9, *note* [10] : diṭṭhi-, B^{si} -visuk-

Page 12, *verse* 75^{d} : *delete full stop after* ti

Page 17, *verse* 87^{c} : anejaṃ

Page 17, *verse* 89^{b} : pakkhandī

Page 18, *note* [1] : Pj. ['sabbe n' etādisā' ti ñatvā]

Page 20, *verse* 114^{c} : so 'dha

Page 28, *note* [1] : *add : but cf.* S. I 204^{34} (*var. read.*) *and* JA III 309^{6}

Page 30, *verse* 173^{c} : appatiṭṭhe

Page 31, *note* [3] : [F. 143^{11}]=147^{11}

Page 32^{1} : karohī "

Page 32, *note* [2] : [F. 101^{15}]=104^{23}

Page 37, *verse* 219^{b} : tādiṃ

Page 38, *note* [6] : *delete* (*cf. Preface*)

Page 45, *verse* 250^{b} : rato,

Page 50^{11} : sutaṃ

Page 51, *verse* 290^{b} : bhariyaṃ

Page 51, *note* [3] : yadesaṃ

Page 52, *verse* 293^{b} : daḷhaparakkamo,

Page 53, *verse* 306^{f} : upāgamuṃ :

Page 53, *verse* 307^{f} : dhanaṃ "

Page 55, *verse* 316^{a} : vijaññā,

Page 57, *verse* 327^{a} : *ought to be printed as a çloka-pāda*

Page 58, *verses* 335-338 : *correct note-references* $^{8-14}$ *to* $^{9-15}$ *resp.*

Page 62, *verses* 356-358 *to be put within* "—"

Page 63^{1} : Pj. Sammāparibbājaniyasuttaṃ, Mahāsamayasuttan ti pi vuccati.

Page 63, *verse* 361^{b} : bhikkhu,

Page 71^{2} : uddānaṃ

Page 72, *verse* 407^{b} : vivajjayi

Page 75, *verse* 430^{d} : idhāgato,

Page 75, *verse* 432^{b} : vijjati,

Page 75, *verse* 433^{b} : ayaṃ

Page 76, *verse* 437^{b} : chaṭṭhā bhīrū

Page 76, *verse* 442^{d} : ṭhānā

Page 79, *verse* 451^{a} : " [2]Tam

Page 79_{3} : [F. 80]

Page 80, *note* [8] : *delete* * *before* vesiyāno (*cf.* J. VI 328^{21})

Page 88, *verse* 489^{a} : " Yo[3]

Page 88, *note* [17] : khīṇāsavā

Page 90, *note* [11]: . . . ca, *that ought to stand after* yajamāno
Page 94, *note* [6]: *Cf. Note* [13] . . .
Page 96, *note* [4]: asito)
Page 98, *verse* 530[b]: rogamūlam
Page 99, *verse* 534[d]: *delete* " *after* ti
Page 99_2: bhāsitaṃ
Page 100, *note* [17]: Vaitālīya
Page 101, *verse* 544[d]: paṭipuggalo.[11]
Page 103_4: etad
Page 104, *note* [16]: maṇḍala-
Page 109, *verse* 554[b]: dhammarājā
Page 110_3: Atha
Page 120, *verse* 628[b]: cūbhayaṃ
Page 121, *verse* 638[b]: saṃsāraṃ
Page 122, *verse* 652[c]: hoti,
Page 123, *note* [13] *add*: Pj. avasāne gāthadvayaṃ (*verses* 677-678) eva pana Mahāsaṭṭhakathāyaṃ vinicchitapāṭhe n'atthi.
Page 124_1: kaḷāyamattiyo[17]
Page 125, *note* * *to* *: B[m] *in the first place*: Bhagavantaṃ, *omitting* abhivādetvā
Page 127, *note* [6] *add*: Fsb. [sabbassāpi . . . attanā]
Page 131, *verse* 675[d]: vāyasā
Page 131, *verse* 679 *ought to stand like verse* 680 (*metri causa*)
Page 136, *verse* 702[a]: rakkheyya,
Page 137, *verse* 706[c]: paṭipajjeyya,
Page 139, *note* [19]: puṇṇamāya
Page 147, *verse* 755[b]: susaṇṭhitā,[5]
Page 147[8]: *after* samārakassa *add* sabrahmakassa
Page 149, *note* [8]: ariye(b)hi
Page 154, *verse* 788[a]: arogaṃ,[17]
Page 160, *verse* 814[b]: mārisa,
Page 164, *verse* 840[b]: āha
Page 165, *verse* 840[d]: tena,
Page 165, *verse* 840[e]: dhammaṃ,
Page 176, *verse* 902[d]: jappe.
Page 176, *verse* 903[a]: eke,
Page 176, *note* * *to* *: añño
Page 180, *note* [3]: B[m] parissayaṃ . . .
Page 185, *verse* 955[b]: kassaci
Page 188, *verse* 975[b]: satīmā[17]
Page 193, *verse* 1006[c]: Tissa-Metteyyo
Page 195, *verse* 1018[b] · brūhi
Page 200, *note* [16]: C[kb]
Page 207, *note* [16]: [16] C[k]
Page 210[11]: HEMAKAMĀṆAVAPUCCHĀ
Page 214, *verse* 1105[c]: aññāvimokham
Page 216, *verse* 1115[f]: brāhmaṇassa
Page 218[10]: PIṄGIYA . . .
Page 223[4]: *add verse-number* 26. *after verse* 1149

INTRODUCTION
TO THE PARAMATTHAJOTIKĀ

Uttamaṃ vandaneyyānaṃ vanditvā ratanattayaṃ,
y o Khuddakanikāyamhi khuddācārappahāyinā
desito lokanāthena lokanissaraṇesinā,
t a s s a Suttanipātassa karissām' atthavaṇṇanaṃ.
'Gāthāsatasamākiṇṇo geyyavyākaraṇaṃkito
kasmā Suttanipāto ti saṃkham esa gato' ti ce:
suvuttato sūcanato atthānaṃ suṭṭhu tāṇato
savanā sūdanā c' eva y a s m ā suttaṃ pavuccati
tathārūpāni suttāni nipātetvā tato tato
saṅgīto ca ayaṃ, t a s m ā saṃkham evam upāgato,
sabbāni cāpi suttāni pamāṇattena tādino
vacanāni ayaṃ tesaṃ nipāto ca yato, tato
aññasaṃkhānimittānaṃ visesānam abhāvato
saṃkhaṃ Suttanipāto ti etam eva samajjhagā ti.

Evaṃ samadhigatasaṃkho ca y a s m ā esa vaggato Uragavaggo Cūḷavaggo Mahāvaggo Aṭṭhakavaggo Pārāyanavaggo ti pañcavaggo hoti, tesaṃ Uragavaggo ādi, suttato Uragavagge dvādasa suttāni Cūḷavagge cuddasa Mahāvagge dvādasa Aṭṭhakavagge soḷasa Pārāyanavagge soḷasā ti sattati suttāni, tesaṃ Uragasuttaṃ ādi, pariyattiparimāṇato aṭṭha bhāṇavārā, evaṃ-vaggasuttapariyattiparimāṇavato pan' assa "yo uppatitaṃ . . . purāṇan" ti ayaṃ gāthā ādi, t a s m ā assā ito pabhuti atthavaṇṇanaṃ kātuṃ idaṃ vuccati:

yena yattha yadā yasmā vuttā gāthā ayaṃ, imaṃ
vidhiṃ pakāsayitvāssā karissām' atthavaṇṇanan ti.

NAMO TASSA BHAGAVATO ARAHATO SAMMĀSAMBUDDHASSA.

Sutta-Nipāta.

I. URAGAVAGGA.

1. *Uragasutta.*

1. Yo[1] uppatitaṃ vineti kodhaṃ
visataṃ[2] sappavisaṃ va osadhehi,
so bhikkhu jahāti orapāraṃ
urago jiṇṇam iva tacaṃ purāṇaṃ. 1.

2. Yo rāgam udacchidā asesaṃ
bhisapupphaṃ va saroruhaṃ vigayha,
so bhikkhu . . .[3] 2.

3. Yo taṇham udacchidā asesaṃ
saritaṃ sīghasaraṃ visosayitvā,[4]
so bhikkhu . . . 3.

4. Yo mānam udabbadhī asesaṃ
naḷasetuṃ va sudubbalaṃ mahogho,
so bhikkhu . . . 4.

[F. 2]. 5. Yo nājjhagamā bhavesu sāraṃ
vicinaṃ puppham iva udumbaresu,
so bhikkhu . . . 5.

6. Yass' antarato na santi kopā
itibhavābhavatañ ca vītivatto,
so bhikkhu . . . 6.

---

[1] *So* Pj. Bai; Ckb yo ve (Dhp. 222). [2] Bai visaṭaṃ.

[3] Ck *writes the text in full throughout.*

[4] Ck visesayitvā, Cb visesayitvā *corr. to* visosayitvā.

7. Yassa vitakkā vidhūpitā[1]
ajjhattaṃ suvikappitā asesā,
so bhikkhu . . . 7.

8. Yo nāccasārī[2] na paccasārī[3]
sabbaṃ accagamā[4] imaṃ papañcaṃ,
so bhikkhu . . . 8.

9. Yo nāccasārī na paccasārī
'sabbaṃ vitatham idan' ti ñatvā loke,
so bhikkhu . . . 9.

10. Yo nāccasārī na paccasārī
'sabbaṃ vitatham idan' ti vītalobho,
so bhikkhu . . . 10.

11. Yo nāccasārī na paccasārī
'sabbaṃ vitatham idan' ti vītarāgo,
so bhikkhu . . . 11.

12. Yo nāccasārī na paccasārī
'sabbaṃ vitatham idan' ti vītadoso,
so bhikkhu . . . 12.

13. Yo nāccasārī na paccasārī
'sabbaṃ vitatham idan' ti vītamoho,
so bhikkhu . . . 13.

14. Yassānusayā[5] na santi keci,
mūlā akusalā samūhatāse,
so bhikkhu . . . 14.

[F. 3]. 15. Yassa darathajā[6] na santi keci
oraṃ āgamanāya paccayāse,
so bhikkhu . . . 15.

16. Yassa vanathajā na santi keci
vinibandhāya bhavāya hetukappā,
so bhikkhu . . . 16.

---

[1] *So* C^{kb} B^{a}; (Pj. bhusaṃ dhūpitā santāpitā, daḍḍhā ti attho); B^{i} vidusitā.

[2] B^{ai} naccasāri *throughout*.

[3] B^{ai} -ri *throughout*.

[4] C^{b} -maṃ; B^{i} ajjh-.

[5] B^{i} -nussayā.

[6] B^{i} uragajā.

17. Yo nīvaraṇe pahāya pañca
anigho[1] tiṇṇakathaṃkatho visallo,
so bhikkhu jahāti orapāraṃ
urago jiṇṇam iva tacaṃ purāṇan ti 17.

URAGASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

2. *Dhaniyasutta.*

18. "Pakkodano duddhakhīro[2] 'ham asmi
iti Dhaniyo gopo
anutīre Mahiyā samānavāso,
channā kuṭi, āhito gini,—
atha ce patthayasī,[3] pavassa deva." 1.
19. "Akkodhano vigatakhīlo[4] 'ham asmi
iti Bhagavā
anutīre Mahiy' ekarattivāso,
vivaṭā kuṭi, nibbuto gini,—
atha ce patthayasī,[3] pavassa deva." 2.
20. "Andhakamakasā na vijjare,
iti Dhaniyo gopo
kacche[5] rūḷhatiṇe caranti gāvo,
vuṭṭhim pi saheyyuṃ āgataṃ,—
atha ce patthayasī,[3] pavassa deva." 3.
21. "Baddhā hi bhisī[6] susaṃkhatā,[7]
iti Bhagavā
tiṇṇo pāragato[8] vineyya oghaṃ,
F. 4]. attho bhisiyā na vijjati,—
atha ce patthayasī,[3] pavassa deva." 4.

---

[1] C^{kb} Pj. anīgho; B^{ai} anigho (*cf.* 460, 491, 534, 1048 1060, 1078).
[2] B^{ai} khiro.
[3] *So* C^{b}; C^{k} B^{ai} -si.
[4] *So* C^{b}; C^{k} -khīḷo; B^{ai} khilo.
[5] B^{ai} gacche.
[6] *So* C^{b}; C^{k} B^{ai} -si.
[7] B^{a} -khātā.
[8] B^{ai} -raṅgato.

22. "Gopī[1] mama assavā alolā
iti Dhaniyo gopo
dīgharattaṃ[2] saṃvāsiyā manāpā,
tassā na suṇāmi kiñci pāpaṃ,—
atha ce—pe—" 5.

23. "Cittaṃ mama assavaṃ vimuttaṃ
iti Bhagavā
dīgharattaṃ[2] paribhāvitaṃ sudantaṃ,
pāpam[3] pana me na vijjati,—
atha ce . . ." 6.

24. "Attavetanabhato[4] 'ham asmi,
iti Dhaniyo gopo
puttā ca me[5] samāniyā arogā,[6]
tesaṃ na suṇāmi kiñci pāpaṃ,—
atha ce . . ." 7.

25. "Nāhaṃ bhatako[4] 'smi kassaci,
iti Bhagavā[7]
nibbiṭṭhena carāmi sabbaloke,
attho bhatiyā[8] na vijjati,—
atha ce . . ." 8.

26. "Atthi vasā, atthi dhenupā,
iti Dhaniyo gopo
godharaṇiyo paveṇiyo[9] pi atthi,
usabho pi gavampatī[10] ca atthi,—
atha ce . . ."

27. "N'atthi vasā, n'atthi[11] dhenupā, 9.
iti Bhagavā
godharaṇiyo paveṇiyo[12] pi n'atthi,

---

1 C^b B^{ai} -pi.
2 B^i di-.
3 B^i -aṃ.
4 B^{ai} -bhaṭ-.
5 B^{ai} ceme.
6 C^k -go.
7 C^{kb} kassacī ti Bh-.
8 Pj. bhatiyā . . ., bhaṭiyā ti pi pāṭho; B^{ai} bhaṭ-.
9 C^k B^i paveniyo.
10 *So* C^k; C^b B^{ai} -ti.
11 B^i natthi me.
12 C^k B^a paveniyo.

usabho pi gavampatîdha[1] n'atthi,—
atha ce . . ." 10.
28. "Khīlā[2] nikhātā asampavedhī,[3]
iti Dhaniyo gopo
dāmā muñjamayā navā[4] susaṇṭhānā,
[F. 5]. na hi sakkhinti[5] dhenupā pi chettuṃ,[6]—
atha ce . . ." 11.
29. "Usabho-r-iva chetva[7] bandhanāni
iti Bhagavā
nāgo pūtilataṃ va dālayitvā[8]
nâhaṃ puna upessaṃ[9] gabbhaseyyaṃ,—
atha ce patthayasī, pavassa deva." 12.
30. Ninnañ ca thalañ ca pūrayanto
mahāmegho pāvassi tāvad eva,
sutvā devassa vassato
imam atthaṃ Dhaniyo abhāsatha: 13.
31. "Lābhā[10] vata no anappakā,[10]
ye mayaṃ Bhagavantaṃ addasāma,
saraṇaṃ taṃ upema cakkhuma,
satthā no hohi tuvam[11] mahāmuni. 14.
32. Gopī ca ahañ ca assavā
brahmacariyaṃ Sugate carāmase,[12]
jātimaraṇassa[13] pāragā[14]
dukkhass' antakarā bhavāmase:" 15.

---

1 B^{ai} -ti ca; Pj. *ad* 26: usabho pi gavampati idha mayhaṃ gomaṇḍale atthī ti dasseti.

2 C^{k} -ḷā, B^{ai} -ilā. 3 B^{ai} -samp-. 4 C^{k} -va.

5 B^{i} sakkhissanti (Pj. na hi sakkhintī ti na hi sakkhissanti).

6 B^{ai} cchetuṃ. 7 C^{k} cche-, C^{b} B^{ai} -tvā.

8 C^{b} dāḷ-, B^{i} -ṃ padāl-. 9 B^{ai} -eyyaṃ.

10 *So* B^{ai} (*cf.* S. I 119[6]; M. II 53[9]) Pj. lābhā . . . anappakā ti, *but farther on quoted thus:* lābho vata no anappako, *etc.*; C^{kb} -o. 11 C^{k} B^{ai} -aṃ.

12 Pj. caremase iti pi pāṭhaṃ vikappenti.

13 B^{a} jātim- *corr. to* jātijarāmaraṇassa.

14 B^{a} -gū.

33. "Nandati puttehi puttimā,
iti Māro pāpimā
gomiko[1] gohi tath' eva nandati,
upadhī hi narassa nandanā,
na hi so nandati yo nirūpadhī."[2] 16.
34. "Socati puttehi puttimā,
iti Bhagavā
gomiko[3] gohi tath' eva socati,
upadhī hi narassa socanā,
na hi so socati yo nirūpadhī"[4] ti[5] 17.

DHANIYASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

3. *Khaggavisāṇasutta.*

F. 6]. 35. Sabbesu bhūtesu nidhāya daṇḍaṃ
avihețhayaṃ aññataram pi tesaṃ
na puttam iccheyya kuto sahāyaṃ,
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo. 1.
36. Saṃsaggajātassa bhavati sneho,[6]
snehanvayaṃ dukkham idam[7] pahoti,
ādīnavaṃ snehajaṃ pekkhamāno
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo. 2.
37. Mitte suhajje anukampamāno
hāpeti atthaṃ paṭibaddhacitto,[8]
etaṃ bhayaṃ santhave pekkhamāno
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo. 3.
38. Vaṃso visālo va[9] yathā visatto
puttesu dāresu ca yā apekhā,[10]

---

[1] B^{i} gopiyo, Pj. gomiyo. [2] B^{ai} nirup-.
[3] B^{a} gopiko, B^{i} gopiyo. [4] C^{b} B^{ai} nirup-.
[5] B^{i} hi.
[6] *So* C^{kb} Pj.; B^{ai} bhavanti snehā (*in accordance with metre*). [7] B^{ai} -aṃ.
[8] B^{ai} -bandh-. [9] B^{i} ca. [10] B^{i} apekkhā.

vaṃsākaḷīro[1] va asajjamāno
eko care —— pe ——. 4.

39\. Migo araññamhi yathā abaddho[2]
yenicchakaṃ gacchati gocarāya,
viññū[3] naro seritaṃ[4] pekkhamāno
eko care . . . 5.

40\. Āmantanā[5] hoti sahāyamajjhe[6]
vāse ṭhāne[7] gamane cārikāya,
anabhijjhitaṃ[8] seritaṃ[9] pekkhamāno
eko care . . . 6.

41\. Khiḍḍā ratī[10] hoti sahāyamajjhe[6]
puttesu ca vipulaṃ hoti pemaṃ,
[F. 7]. piyavippayogaṃ vijigucchamāno[11]
eko care . . . 7.

42\. Cātuddiso appaṭigho[12] ca hoti
santussamāno[13] itarītarena,
parissayānaṃ sahitā achambhī[14]
eko care . . . 8.

43\. Dussaṅgahā[15] pabbajitā pi eke
atho gahaṭṭhā gharam āvasantā,
appossukko paraputtesu hutvā
eko care . . . 9.

44\. Oropayitvā gihivyañjanāni
saṃsīnapatto[16] yathā koviḷāro

---

[1] C^{b} -līro, Pj. vaṃsakaḷīro, B^{ai} vaṃsakaḷiro.
[2] B^{ai} -bandh-. [3] B^{ai} -ññu. [4] B^{i} -ta.
[5] B^{a} -taṇā. [6] *So* B^{ai} Nidd.; C^{kb} sabhāya-.
[7] B^{a} vāseyyaṭhāne (Pj. divāseyyāsaṃkhāte vāse).
[8] B^{a} anaticchitaṃ, B^{i} anabhicchitaṃ.
[9] B^{i} -ta. [10] B^{ai} -ti.
[11] C^{k} jigucch-, B^{i} pi jig-. [12] B^{ai} appati-.
[13] B^{ai} santusa-, [14] C^{kb} B^{ai} -bhi, Pj. acchambhī.
[15] B^{ai} dusaṅg-.
[16] C^{b} saṃhīna- *corr. to* saṃsīna-; B^{a} saṃbhinna-; B^{i} saṃchinna- (Nidd. yathā koviḷārassa pattāni sīnāni chinnāni patitāni).

chetvāna vīro[1] gihibandhanāni
eko care . . . 10.
45. Sace labhetha nipakaṃ[2] sahāyaṃ
saddhiṃcaraṁ sādhuvihāri[3] dhīraṃ,
abhibhuyya sabbāni parissayāni
careyya ten' attamano satīmā.[4] 11.
46. No ce labhetha nipakaṃ sahāyaṃ
saddhiṃcaraṃ sādhuvihāri dhīraṃ,
rājā va raṭṭhaṃ vijitam[5] pahāya
eko care . . . 12.
47. Addhā pasaṃsāma sahāyasampadaṃ:
seṭṭhā samā sevitabbā sahāyā,
ete aladdhā anavajjabhojī[6]
eko care . . . 13.
48. Disvā suvaṇṇassa pabhassarāni
kammāraputtena suniṭṭhitāni
[F. 8]. saṃghaṭṭamānāni duve bhujasmiṃ
eko care . . . 14.
49. Evaṃ dutiyena sahā[7] mam' assa
vācābhilāpo abhisajjanā vā,
etaṃ bhayaṃ āyatiṃ[8] pekkhamāno
eko care . . . 15.
50. Kāmā hi citrā madhurā manoramā
virūparūpena mathenti cittaṃ,
ādīnavaṃ kāmaguṇesu disvā
eko care . . . 16.
51. 'Ītī[8] ca gaṇḍo ca upaddavo ca
rogo ca sallañ[9] ca bhayañ[10] ca[11] m'etaṃ,'
etaṃ bhayaṃ kāmaguṇesu disvā
eko care . . . 17.

---

[1] B[ai] dhiro.
[2] B[ai] nippa-.
[3] Nidd. Pj. -hārin (ti).
[4] C[b] B[ai] -imā.
[5] B[ai] -aṃ.
[6] *So* C[b] Pj.; C[k] -jiṃ, B[ai] -ji.
[7] B[ai] -ha.
[8] B[ai] -ti.
[9] C[b] B[ai] -aṃ.
[10] B[a] -yaṃ, B[i] -yā.
[11] B[i] *omits* ca.

52. Sītañ ca uṇhañ ca, khudaṃ[1] pipāsaṃ,
vātātape ḍaṃsasiriṃsape[2] ca
sabbāni p' etāni abhisambhavitvā[3]
eko care . . . 18.

53. Nāgo va yūthāni[4] vivajjayitvā
sañjātakhandho padumī uḷāro[5]
yathābhirantaṃ vihare[6] araññe,
eko care . . . 19.

54. Aṭṭhāna[7] taṃ saṃgaṇikāratassa,
yam phassaye[8] sāmayikaṃ[9] vimuttiṃ,—
Ādiccabandhussa vaco nisamma
eko care . . . 20.

[F. 9]. 55. Diṭṭhīvisūkāni[10] upātivatto
patto niyāmaṃ paṭiladdhamaggo,
'uppannañāṇo 'mhi[11] anaññaneyyo'
eko care . . . 21.

56. Nillolupo nikkuho[12] nippipāso
nimmakkho niddhantakasāvamoho
nirāsayo sabbaloke bhavitvā
eko care . . . 22.

57. Pāpaṃ sahāyaṃ parivajjayetha
anatthadassiṃ visame niviṭṭhaṃ,
sayaṃ na seve[13] pasutaṃ[14] pamattaṃ,
eko care . . . 23.

---

1 B^{ai} khudda(ṃ). 2 B^{ai} ṭaṃsasarisape.
3 B^{ai} -saṃbh-. 4 B^{a} yūdh-, B^{i} yudh-.
5 C^{b} B^{i} ul-.
6 *So* C^{kb} Nidd., B^{a} viharaṃ, B^{i} vihāraṃ.
7 B^{a} aṭṭhānaṃ (Pj. aṭṭhāna tan ti aṭṭhānaṃ taṃ, anunāsikalopo kato).
8 Pj. yan ti kāraṇavacanaṃ, phassaye ti adhigacche; C^{k} samphassaye, C^{b} samphassase, B^{i} yaṃ passaye, B^{a} yaṃ phassaye.
9 C^{b} B^{a} sāmāyi-, B^{i} samāyi-.
10 C^{b} Pj. B^{ai} diṭṭhi, B^{ai} visuk-. 11 B^{ai} -ṇamhi.
12 B^{ai} niku-. 13 *So* Pj. B^{ai}; C^{kb} niseve.
14 C^{k} pasūtaṃ.

58. Bahussutaṃ dhammadharaṃ bhajetha
mittaṃ uḷāraṃ[1] paṭibhānavantaṃ,[2]
aññāya atthāni vineyya kaṃkhaṃ
eko care . . . 24

59. Khiḍḍaṃ ratiṃ[3] kāmasukhañ ca loke
analaṃkaritvā anapekkhamāno
vibhūsanaṭṭhānā virato saccavādī[4]
eko care . . . 25.

60. Puttañ ca dāraṃ pitarañ ca mātaraṃ
dhanāni dhaññāni ca bandhavāni ca[5]
hitvāna kāmāni yathodhikāni[6]
eko care . . . 26.

61. 'Saṅgo[7] eso, parittaṃ ettha sokhyaṃ,
app' assādo,[8] dukkham ettha bhiyyo,
gaḷo[9] eso' iti ñatvā mutīmā
eko care . . . 27.

F. 10]. 62. Sandālayitvā[10] saṃyojanāni
jālaṃ va bhetvā[11] salil' ambucārī[12]
aggiva daḍḍhaṃ anivattamāno
eko care . . . 28.

63. Okkhittacakkhū[13] na ca pādalolo
guttindriyo rakkhitamānasāno[14]
anavassuto apariḍayhamāno[15]
eko care . . . 29.

64. Ohārayitvā gihivyañjanāni
saṃchinnapatto[16] yathā pārichatto

---

[1] C^b ulā-. [2] B^i -bhāṇa-.
[3] B^{ai} khiḍḍārati. [4] B^{ai} -di.
[5] B^i *omits* ca. [6] B^i yato- (*cf.* M. I., 37^{28}, Note).
[7] C^b B^{ai} saṃgo. [8] B^{ai} -asādo.
[9] C^b -lo, B^a gaṇḍo, B^i gaṇṭho.
[10] B^{ai} padālayitvāna; Fsb. sandālayitvāna.
[11] C^{kb} jālam bhetvā, B^a jālaṃ bhitvā, B^i jālaṃ va bhitvā.
[12] B^{ai} -ri. [13] C^b B^i -cakkhu.
[14] (Pj. mānasaṃ yeva mānasānaṃ). [15] B^{ai} -dayh-
[16] *So* C^b B^i; C^k sañchanna, B^i saṃchanna.

kāsāyavattho abhinikkhamitvā
eko care . . . 30.
65. Rasesu gedhaṃ akaraṃ alolo
anaññaposī[1] sapadānacārī[2]
kule kule appaṭibaddhacitto[3]
eko care . . . 31.
66. Pahāya pañcāvaraṇāni cetaso
upakkilese[4] vyapanujja[5] sabbe
anissito chetvā sinehadosaṃ[6]
eko care . . . 32.
67. Vipiṭṭhikatvāna sukhaṃ dukhañ[7] ca
pubbe va ca somanadomanassaṃ[8]
laddhān' upekhaṃ[9] samathaṃ visuddhaṃ
eko care . . . 33.
68. Āraddhaviriyo paramatthapattiyā
alīnacitto akusītavutti[10]
[F. 11]. daḷhanikkamo thāmabalūpapanno
eko care . . . 34.
69. Paṭisallāṇaṃ[11] jhānam ariñcamāno[12]
dhammesu niccaṃ anudhammacārī[13]
ādīnavaṃ sammasitā bhavesu
eko care . . . 35.
70. Taṇhakkhayaṃ patthayaṃ appamatto
anelamūgo[14] sutavā satīmā
saṃkhātadhammo niyato[15] padhānavā
eko care . . . 36.

---

1 B^{a} -si. 2 B^{ai} -ri.
3 B^{ai} -tibandh-. 4 B^{ai} upaki-.
5 C^{k} vyasan-, C^{b} vyayan- *corr. to* vyapan- ; Pj. vyapanujjā ti nuditvā vināsetvā.
6 Pj. B^{ai} sneha- 7 B^{ai} dukkh-.
8 *So* C^{b}; C^{k} somanadonassaṃ, B^{ai} Pj. Fsb. somanassadomanassaṃ.
9 B^{i} upekkhaṃ. 10 C^{kb} -ī.
11 *So* Pj. B^{a}; C^{b} B^{i} -naṃ, C^{k} -ṇā.
12 B^{ai} jhāna(ṃ)mariccamāno. 13 B^{ai} -ri.
14 C^{k} alenam-, B^{a} -muggo. 15 C^{k} nayato.

71. Sīho va saddesu asantasanto
vāto va jālamhi asajjamāno
padumaṃ va toyena alippamāno[1]
eko care . . . 37.

72. Sīho yathā dāṭhabalī pasayha
rājā migānaṃ abhibhuyyacārī[2]
sevetha pantāni[3] senāsanāni,
eko care . . . 38.

73. Mettaṃ upekhaṃ karuṇaṃ vimuttiṃ
āsevamāno muditañ ca kāle
sabbena lokena avirujjhamāno
eko care . . . 39.

74. Rāgañ[4] ca dosañ[4] ca pahāya mohaṃ
sandālayitvā[5] saṃyojanāni
asantasaṃ jīvitasaṃkhayamhi
eko care . . . 40.

75. Bhajanti sevanti ca kāraṇatthā,[6]
nikkāraṇā[7] dullabhā ajja mittā,
[F. 12]. attaṭṭhapaññā[8] asucī manussā,—
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo ti. 41.

KHAGGAVISĀṆASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

4. *Kasibhāradvājasutta.*[9]

[F. 12[5]]. Evam[10] me sutaṃ:
Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Magadhesu viharati Dakkhiṇā-

---

[1] C^{kb} B^{ai} -limp- (*cf.* *v.* 213). [2] B^{ai} -ri.
[3] *So* Pj. B^{a}; C^{kb} patt-, B^{i} panth-. [4] B^{ai} -aṃ.
[5] B^{ai} padālayitvāna, Fsb. sandālayitvāna.
[6] (Pj. kāraṇaṃ attho etesan ti kāraṇatthā); B^{i} -ṇattā.
[7] B^{ai} nikā-.
[8] *So* C^{kb}; B^{ai} attattha-; Pj. attani ṭṭhitā esaṃ paññā attānaṃ yeva olokenti na aññan ti attaṭṭhapaññā; diṭṭhaṭṭhapaññā ti ayam pi kira porāṇapāṭho, sampati diṭṭhe va atthe etesaṃ paññā, . . .
[9] = S. I 172-173. [10] B^{ai} (*always in this phrase*) evaṃ.

girismiṃ Ekanāḷāyaṃ brāhmaṇagāme. Tena kho pana samayena Kasibhāradvājassa[1] brāhmaṇassa pañcamattāni naṅgalasatāni[2] payuttāni honti vappakāle. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ[3] ādāya yena Kasibhāradvājassa brāhmaṇassa kammanto ten' upasaṃkami.[4] Tena kho pana samayena Kasibhāradvājassa brāhmaṇassa parivesanā vattati.[5] Atha kho Bhagavā yena parivesanā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Addasā kho Kasibhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ piṇḍāya ṭhitaṃ, disvāna[6] Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: "ahaṃ kho[7] samaṇa kasāmi ca vapāmi[8] ca, kasitvā ca vapitvā ca bhuñjāmi, tvam[9] pi samaṇa kasassu ca vapassu ca, kasitvā ca vapitvā ca bhuñjassū"[10] ti. "Aham[9] pi kho brāhmaṇa kasāmi ca vapāmi ca, kasitvā ca vapitvā ca bhuñjāmī" ti. "Na kho pana mayaṃ passāma bhoto Gotamassa yugaṃ vā naṅgalaṃ [F. 13.] vā phālaṃ vā pācanaṃ[11] vā balivadde[12] vā, atha ca pana bhavaṃ Gotamo evam āha: aham[9] pi kho brāhmaṇa kasāmi ca vapāmi ca, kasitvā ca vapitvā ca bhuñjāmī" ti. Atha kho Kasibhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

76. "Kassako paṭijānāsi, na ca passāma[13] te kasiṃ,
kasin no pucchito brūhi, yathā jānemu te[14] kasiṃ." 1.
77. "Saddhā bījaṃ, tapo vuṭṭhi, paññā me yuganaṅgalaṃ,
hiri[15] īsā,[16] mano yottaṃ, sati me phālapācanaṃ. 2.

---

[1] Ckb *generally* Kasī-.
[2] Ckb naṃg- *throughout*, (Pj naṅg-).
[3] *So* Ckb Pj.; Bai -ram. [4] Bai upasaṅk-. [5] Bai vaṭṭati.
[6] *So* Pj. Bai; Ckb *omit* Bhagavantaṃ piṇḍāya ṭhitaṃ disvāna.
[7] Ck Ba *omit* kho. [8] Bai vapp- *throughout*.
[9] Bai -aṃ pi. [10] Bai bhuñjāhī.
[11] Pj. *ad* 77: pājeti tenā ti pājanaṃ, taṃ idha pācanan ti vuccati.
[12] Ba balipadde, Bi balibaddhe. [13] Bai -mi.
[14] Saṃy. Nik. taṃ. [15] Cb Ba hiri, Bi hīri.
[16] Ba issā.

78. Kāyagutto vacīgutto āhāre udare yato
saccaṃ karomi niddānaṃ,[1] soraccam me pamocanaṃ, 3.
79. viriyam[2] me dhuradhorayhaṃ,[3] yogakkhemādhivāhanaṃ
gacchati anivattantaṃ, yattha gantvā na socati. 4.
80. Evam esā kasī[4] kaṭṭhā, sā hoti amatapphalā:[5]
etaṃ kasiṃ[4] kasitvāna sabbadukkhā pamuccatī" ti. 5.

[6]Atha kho Kasibhāradvājo brāhmaṇo mahatiyā kaṃsapātiyā[7] pāyāsaṃ vaḍḍhetvā Bhagavato upanāmesi: "bhuñjatu bhavaṃ Gotamo pāyāsaṃ, kassako bhavaṃ, yaṃ hi[8] bhavaṃ[9] Gotamo amataphalaṃ kasiṃ kasatī" ti.

[F. 14]. 81. "Gāthābhigītam[10] me abhojaneyyaṃ,
sampassataṃ[11] brāhmaṇa n' esa dhammo,
gāthābhigītaṃ panudanti buddhā,
dhamme satī[12] brāhmaṇa vuttir esā.[13] 6.
82. Aññena ca kevalinaṃ mahesiṃ
khīṇāsavaṃ kukkucavūpasantaṃ[14]
annena pānena upaṭṭhahassu,
khettaṃ[15] hi taṃ puññapekhassa hotī"[16] ti. 7.

---

[1] B^{ai} nidā-. [2] B^{ai} -aṃ.
[3] Pj. dhuradhoreyyaṃ. [4] B^{ai} -si.
[5] *So* C^{kb} Pj.; B^{ai} amataphalā.
[6] *Here the text of* Saṃy. Nik. *runs:* Bhuñjatu bhavaṃ Gotamo, kassako bhavaṃ Gotamo, yaṃ hi Gotamo amatapphalam pi kasiṃ kasatī ti.
[7] B^{a} -pāṭiyā. [8] B^{ai} yañ hi.
[9] *So* Pj. B^{ai}; C^{b} evaṃ, C^{k} *omits* yaṃ hi bhavaṃ.
[10] B^{ai} -aṃ.
[11] *So* Pj. (ɔ: samaṃ ājīvasuddhiṃ passataṃ, samantā vā passataṃ); C^{k} samph-, C^{b} saṃph-, B^{ai} saṃp-.
[12] *So* C^{b}; C^{k} Pj. B^{ai} sati. [13] B^{ai} -i-d-esā,
[14] B^{ai} kukkucca-. [15] B^{ai} -añ.
[16] B^{ai} -pekkhassa ya(ṃ) hotī.

[1]"Atha kassacāhaṃ bho Gotama imaṃ pāyāsaṃ dammī" ti. "Na kho 'han[2] taṃ brāhmaṇa passāmi sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā[3] pajāya sadevamanussāya yassa[4] so pāyāso bhutto sammāpariṇāmaṃ[5] gaccheyya[6] aññatra Tathāgatassa vā Tathāgatasāvakassa vā, tena hi tvaṃ brāhmaṇa taṃ pāyāsaṃ appaharite vā chaḍḍehi appāṇake vā udake opilāpehī" ti. Atha kho Kasibhāradvājo brāhmaṇo taṃ pāyāsaṃ appāṇake[7] udake opilāpesi. Atha kho so pāyāso udake pakkhitto ciccitāyati ciṭiciṭāyati[8] sandhūpāyati sampadhūpāyati.[9] Seyyathā pi nāma phālo[10] divasasantatto udake pakkhitto ciccitāyati ciṭiciṭāyati sandhūpāyati sampadhūpāyati, evam eva so pāyāso udake pakkhitto ciccitāyati ciṭiciṭāyati sandhūpāyati sampadhūpāyati. Atha kho Kasibhāradvājo brāhmaṇo saṃviggo lomahaṭṭhajāto yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā[11] Bhaga- [F. 15] vantaṃ etad avoca: "abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama: seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikkujjitaṃ[12] vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūḷhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya, 'cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintī' ti,[13] evam evaṃ[14] bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ

---

[1] Saṃy. Nik.: Evaṃ vutte Kasibh° brāhmaṇo Bh-ntam etad avoca: abhikk-, etc. [=15[17]]; 15[1–17] = S. I 168[30]-169[12] (*with* havyasesa- *instead of* pāyāsa-, *and* Sundarikabhāradvāja- *instead of* Kasibh°).

[2] Pj. B[ai] khv- āhan.
[3] B[ai] sasam-.
[4] B[ai] yena.
[5] C[k] B[ai] -parinām-.
[6] C[k] -yyaṃ.
[7] *So* Pj. (*and below also* C[kb] B[ai]); C[kb] B[ai] appān-.
[8] B[a] vicitāyati viticitāyati, B[i] viciccitāyati (*throughout*).
[9] B[ai] saṃdhūmāyati sampadhūmāyati (*throughout*).
[10] B[ai] seyyathā pi ayogulo.
[11] B[ai] patitvā.
[12] B[i] niku-.
[13] B[ai] dakkhanti.
[14] *So all MSS.*

gacchāmi dhammañ ca bhikkhusaṃghañ ca,[1] labheyyâhaṃ[2] bhoto Gotamassa santike pabbajjaṃ, labheyyaṃ upasampadan" ti. Alattha kho Kasibhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavato santike pabbajjaṃ, alattha upasampadaṃ. Acirūpasampanno kho panâyasmā Bhāradvājo eko vūpakaṭṭho[3] appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto nacirass' eva, yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma-d-eva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, tad anuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi, 'khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nâparaṃ itthattāyā'[4] ti abbhaññāsi. Aññataro ca[5] kho panâyasmā Bhāradvājo arahataṃ ahosī ti

KASIBHĀRADVĀJASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

5. *Cundasutta.*

83. "Pucchāmi muniṃ pahūtapaññaṃ[6]
iti Cundo kammāraputto
Buddhaṃ[7] dhammassāmiṃ vītataṇhaṃ
dipaduttamaṃ[8] sārathīnaṃ pavaraṃ:
kati[9] loke samaṇā, tad iṃgha[10] brūhi." 1.
[F. 16]. 84. "Caturo samaṇā, na pañcamo 'tthi,[11]
Cundā ti Bhagavā

---

[1] Pj. *and* Saṃy. Nik. *insert* upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gataṃ; (Pj. ajjatagge ti ajjataṃ aggaṃ katvā, ajjadagge vā, da-kāro padasandhikaro). *Here the text of* Saṃy. Nik. *ends* (*cf.* I 161[10]).

[2] *So* B^{ai} Pj.; C^{kb} labheyyam ahaṃ.

[3] C^{k} upa-.

[4] C^{b} itthatakāyā, B^{a} ittatthāyā, B^{i} itthāyā.

[5] B^{ai} *omit* ca.

[6] B^{ai} bahuta-

[7] *So* Pj. B^{ai}; C^{kb} buddho.

[8] B^{i} dvi-.

[9] *So* Pj. B^{ai}; C^{kb} ti.

[10] B^{i} iṅgha (Pj. ta-d-iṃghā ti te iṃgha).

[11] Pj. B^{ai} Fsb. pañcam' atthi.

te te[1] āvikaromi sakkhipuṭṭho:
maggajino maggadesako ca,
magge jīvati, yo ca maggadūsī." 2.

85. "Kam[2] maggajinaṃ[3] vadanti buddhā,
iti Cundo kammāraputto
maggajjhāyī[4] kathaṃ atulyo hoti,
magge jīvati me brūhi puṭṭho,
atha me āvikarohi maggadūsiṃ."[5] 3.

86. "Yo tiṇṇakathaṃkatho visallo
nibbānābhirato anānugiddho[6]
lokassa sadevakassa netā,
tādiṃ maggajinaṃ[3] vadanti buddhā. 4.

87. Paramaṃ paraman ti yo 'dha ñatvā
akkhāti vibhajati idh' eva dhammaṃ,
taṃ kaṃkhacchidaṃ[7] muniṃ anejam[8]
dutiyaṃ bhikkhunam āhu maggadesiṃ. 5.

88. Yo dhammapade sudesite
magge jīvati saññato satīmā
anavajjapadāni sevamāno,
tatiyaṃ bhikkhunam āhu maggajīviṃ. 6.

89. Chadanaṃ katvāna subbatānaṃ
pakkhandī kuladūsako pagabbho
māyāvī[9] asaññato palāpo
patirūpena[10] caraṃ, sa maggadūsī.[11] 7.

90. Ete ca paṭivijjhi yo gahaṭṭho
sutavā ariyasāvako sapañño

---

1 B^{ai} ete *for* te te (Pj. te te = te tava).

2 B^{ai} kaṃ.

3 C^{kb} -jinan ti.

4 C^{kb} -ajhāyī, B^{ai} -akkhāyi.

5 C^{kb} -dūsī, B^{ai} -dusi (*cf.* *vv.* 89-90).

6 *So* Pj. B^{i}; C^{b} ananu-, C^{k} B^{a} anunu-.

7 Pj. kaṃkhāchid-, B^{i} kaṃkhachidaṃ (*in accordance with metre*).

8 *So* Pj. B^{ai}; C^{kb} -cchidaṃ anesajaṃ.

9 *So* C^{kb} Pj.; B^{ai} -vi.

10 B^{ai} paṭi-.

11 C^{kb} -dūsiṃ yo tiṇṇaka (C^{b} ṭintaka) ete (< *v.* 86).

sabbe ne 'tādisā' ti[1] ñatvā,
iti disvā na hāpeti[2] tassa saddhā,—
[F. 17]. katham hi duṭṭhena asampaduṭṭhaṃ
suddhaṃ asuddhena samaṃ kareyyā" ti

CUNDASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

6. *Parābhavasutta.*

Evam me sutaṃ:

Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho aññatarā devatā abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho sā devatā Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

91. "Parābhavantaṃ purisaṃ mayaṃ pucchāma Gotamaṃ
Bhagavantaṃ[3] puṭṭhum āgamma: kim[4] parābhavato
mukhaṃ." 1.

92. "Suvijāno bhavaṃ hoti, suvijāno[5] parābhavo:
dhammakāmo bhavaṃ hoti, dhammadessī[6] parābhavo." 2.

93. "Iti h' etaṃ vijānāma, paṭhamo so parābhavo,
dutiyaṃ Bhagavā brūhi: kim parābhavato mukhaṃ." 3.

94. "Asant' assa piyā honti, sante na kurute piyaṃ,
[F. 18] asataṃ dhammaṃ roceti, tam[7] parābhavato mukhaṃ." 4.

95. "Iti h' etaṃ vijānāma, dutiyo so parābhavo,
tatiyaṃ Bhagavā brūhi: kim parābhavato mukhaṃ." 5.

---

[1] *So* Pj. B[ai]; C[kb] *omit* ti.
[2] B[i] -si.
[3] B[a] bhavantaṃ.
[4] B[ai] kiṃ *throughout.*
[5] B[a] duvijāno.
[6] B[ai] -desi.
[7] B[ai] taṃ *throughout.*

96. "Niddāsīlī[1] sabhāsīlī[1] anuṭṭhātā ca yo naro
alaso kodhapaññāṇo,[2] tam parābhavato mukhaṃ." 6.
97. "Iti h' etaṃ vijānāma, tatiyo so parābhavo,
catutthaṃ Bhagavā brūhi: kim parābhavato mukhaṃ." 7.
98. "Yo mātaraṃ vā pitaraṃ vā jiṇṇakaṃ gatayobbanaṃ
pahu[3] santo na bharati, tam parābhavato mukhaṃ." 8.
99. "Iti h' etaṃ vijānāma, catuttho so parābhavo,
pañcamaṃ Bhagavā brūhi: kim parābhavato mukhaṃ." 9.
100. "Yo brahmaṇaṃ vā samaṇaṃ vā aññaṃ vā pi vanibbakaṃ[4]
musāvādena vañceti, tam parābhavato mukhaṃ." 10.
101. "Iti h' etaṃ vijānāma, pañcamo so parābhavo,
chaṭṭhamaṃ[5] Bhagavā brūhi: kim parābhavato mukhaṃ." 11.
[F. 19] 102. "Pahūtavitto[6] puriso sahirañño sabhojano
eko bhuñjati sādūni,[7] tam parābhavato mukhaṃ." 12.
103. "Iti h' etaṃ vijānāma, chaṭṭhamo[8] so parābhavo
sattamaṃ Bhagavā brūhi: kim parābhavato mukhaṃ." 13.
104. "Jātitthaddho dhanatthaddho gottatthaddho ca yo naro
saṃ[9] ñātiṃ atimaññeti,[10] tam parābhavato mukhaṃ." 14.
105. "Iti h' etaṃ vijānāma, sattamo so parābhavo,
aṭṭhamaṃ Bhagavā brūhi: kim parābhavato mukhaṃ." 15.
106. "Itthidhutto surādhutto akkhadhutto ca yo naro
laddhaṃ laddhaṃ vināseti, tam parābhavato mukhaṃ." 16.

---

[1] B^{ai} -sili.
[2] *So* C^k; C^b B^{ai} Pj. -no.
[3] B^a bahu.
[4] B^{ai} vani-.
[5] *So* B^i; C^{kb} B^a chaṭṭhaṃ.
[6] B^{ai} bahuta-.
[7] B^i sādhūni.
[8] C^{kb} chaṭṭho.
[9] B^{ai} sañ, C^k taṃ (Pj. = attano).
[10] *So all four MSS.*, *cf.* J. VI 14^{10}; (Pj. atimaññati).

107. "Iti h' etaṃ vijānāma, aṭṭhamo so parābhavo,
navamaṃ Bhagavā brūhi: kiṁ parābhavato mukhaṃ." 17.

108. "Sehi dārehi[1] asantuṭṭho[2] vesiyāsu padissati,[3]
dissati[4] paradāresu, tam parābhavato mukhaṃ." 18.

109. "Iti h' etaṃ vijānāma, navamo so parābhavo,
[F. 20]. dasamaṃ Bhagavā brūhi: kim parābhavato mukhaṃ." 19.

110. "Atītayobbano poso āneti timbarutthaniṃ,
tassā issā na supati, tam parābhavato mukhaṃ." 20.

111. "Iti h' etaṃ vijānāma, dasamo so parābhavo,
ekādasamaṃ Bhagavā brūhi: kim parābhavato mukhaṃ." 21.

112. "Itthisoṇḍiṃ[5] vikiraṇiṃ purisaṃ vā pi tādisaṃ
issariyasmiṃ ṭhāpeti,[6] tam parābhavato mukham." 22.

113. "Iti h' etaṃ vijānāma, ekādasamo so parābhavo,
dvādasamaṃ Bhagavā brūhi: kim parābhavato mukham." 23.

114. "Appabhogo mahātaṇho khattiye jāyate kule,
So 'dha[7] rajjaṃ patthayati, tam parābhavato mukhaṃ. 24.

115. Ete parābhave loke paṇḍito samavekkhiya
ariyo dassanasampanno,[8] sa lokaṃ bhajate sivan" ti 25.

PARĀBHAVASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

[1] B^{i} dārehy. [2] C^{kb} santuṭṭho.

[3] B^{ai} padussati; (Pj. paṭidissati; *read:* vesiyās' upadissati (?), *cf.* 140^{d})

[4] B^{ai} dūsati.

[5] *So* C^{kb} B^{a}; B^{i} itthiṃ; Pj. soṇḍin ti macchamaṃsamajjādisu lolaṃ gedhajātaṃ, vikiraṇin (*MSS.* vikar-) ti tesaṃ atthāya dhanaṃ paṃsukaṃ viya vikiritvā nāsanasīlaṃ.

[6] B^{ai} ṭhapeti.

[7] B^{ai} so ca (Pj. so ca rajjaṃ pattheti).

[8] B^{a} ariyadass-.

[F. 21]. 7. *Vasalasutta.*[1]

Evaṃ me sutaṃ:

Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ[2] ādāya Sāvatthiṃ[3] piṇḍāya pāvisi. Tena kho pana samayena Aggikabhāradvājassa brāhmaṇassa nivesane aggi pajjalito hoti, āhutī[4] paggahitā. Atha kho Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ sapadānaṃ piṇḍāya caramāno yena Aggikabhāradvājassa brāhmaṇassa nivesanaṃ ten' upasaṃkami. Addasā kho Aggikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ dūrato va āgacchantaṃ, disvāna Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: "tatr' eva[5] muṇḍaka, tatr' eva[5] samaṇaka, tatr' eva[5] vasalaka tiṭṭhāhī" ti. Evaṃ vutte Bhagavā Aggikabhāradvājaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etad avoca: "jānāsi pana tvaṃ brāhmaṇa vasalaṃ vā[6] vasalakaraṇe vā dhamme" ti. "Na khv-āhaṃ bho Gotama jānāmi vasalaṃ vā vasalakaraṇe vā dhamme, sādhu me bhavaṃ Gotamo[7] tathā dhammaṃ desetu, yathāhaṃ jāneyyaṃ vasalaṃ vā vasalakaraṇe vā dhamme" ti. "Tena hi brāhmaṇa suṇāhi, sādhukaṃ manasikarohi, bhāsissāmī" ti. "Evaṃ[8] bho" ti kho Aggikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad avoca:

116. "Kodhano upanāhī[9] ca pāpamakkhī[9] ca yo naro
vipannadiṭṭhi māyāvī, taṃ jaññā 'vasalo' iti. 1.
117. Ekajaṃ vā dijaṃ[10] vā pi yo 'dha pāṇāni hiṃsati,[11]
yassa pāṇe dayā n' atthi, taṃ jaññā 'vasalo' iti. 2.

---

[1] Pj. Aggi(ka)bhāradvājasuttaṃ, Vasalasuttan ti pi vuccati.

[2] Bai -aṃ.

[3] *So* Bai; Ck -iyaṃ, Cb -iyaṃ *corr. to* -iṃ. [4] Bai āhuti.

[5] Bai atr' eva. [6] Ba kiṃ.

[7] Ck bhavaṅ Gotamo, Cb bhagavaṃ bho Gotamo.

[8] Bai -aṃ. [9] Bai -i. [10] Ba dvijaṃ.

[11] Bai pāṇaṃ vihiṃsati, Pj. pāṇaṃ vihiṃsati *and* pāṇāni hiṃsati; *cf.* Dhp. 270.

[F. 22]. 118. Yo hanti parirundhati[1] gāmāni nigamāni ca
niggāhako[2] samaññāto, taṃ jaññā 'vasalo' iti. 3.
119. Gāme vā yadi vâraññe yaṃ paresaṃ mamāyitaṃ
theyyā adinnaṃ ādiyati,[3] taṃ jaññā—pe— 4.
120. Yo have iṇam ādāya cujjamāno[4] palāyati
"na hi te iṇam atthī" ti, taṃ jaññā . . . 5.
121. Yo ve kiñcikkhakamyatā panthasmiṃ vajataṃ[5] janaṃ
hantvā kiñcikkham ādeti, taṃ jaññā . . . 6.
122. Yo attahetu parahetu dhanahetu ca[6] yo naro
sakkhiputtho musā brūti, taṃ jaññā . . . 7.
123. Yo ñātīnaṃ[7] sakhānaṃ[8] vā dāresu patidissati[9]
sahasā sampiyena[10] vā, taṃ jaññā . . . 8.
124. Yo mātaraṃ vā pitaraṃ vā jiṇṇakaṃ gatayobbanaṃ
pahu[11] santo na bharati, taṃ jaññā . . . 9.
125. Yo mātaraṃ vā pitaraṃ vā bhātaraṃ bhaginiṃ
sasuṃ[12]
[F. 23]. hanti roseti vācāya, taṃ jaññā . . . 10.
126. Yo atthaṃ pucchito santo anattham anusāsati,
paṭicchannena manteti, taṃ jaññā . . . 11.
127. Yo katvā pāpakaṃ kammaṃ 'mā maṃ jaññā' ti
icchati,
yo paṭicchannakammanto, taṃ jaññā . . . 12.
128. Yo ve parakulaṃ gantvā bhutvāna[13] sucibhojanaṃ
āgataṃ na paṭipūjeti,[14] taṃ jaññā . . . 13.
129. Yo brāhmaṇaṃ vā samaṇaṃ vā aññaṃ vā pi vaṇib-
bakaṃ[15]
musāvādena vañceti, taṃ jaññā . . . 14.

---

[1] *So* C^{kb}; B^{ai} upa-; Pj. uparundhatī ti senāya parivāretvā tiṭṭhati . . ., iminā hanana-pati (*i.e.*, pari-) rundhanena. . . .
[2] B^{ai} nigāh-.
[3] B^{a} ādeti, B^{i} āneti.
[4] B^{ai} bhuñjamāno.
[5] C^{b} vajaṃnā, B^{i} vajantaṃ.
[6] B^{ai} vā.
[7] B^{i} *adds* vā.
[8] B^{a} sakhinaṃ, B^{i} sakhīnaṃ.
[9] B^{ai} paṭi-.
[10] B^{i} sampiyāyena.
[11] B^{a} bahu.
[12] Pj. sasun ti sassuṃ; B^{a} sāmaṃ, B^{i} sassuraṃ.
[13] B^{ai} bhutvā ca.
[14] B^{ai} na ppaṭi-.
[15] B^{ai} vani-.

130. Yo brāhmaṇaṃ vā samaṇaṃ vā bhattakāle upaṭṭhite[1]
roseti[2] vācā na ca deti, taṃ jaññā . . . 15.
131. Asataṃ[3] yo 'dha pabrūti mohena paliguṇṭhito[4]
kiñcikkhaṃ nijigiṃsāno, taṃ jaññā . . . 16.
132. Yo c' attānaṃ samukkaṃse[5] parañ[6] ca-m-avajānati,
nihīno sena mānena, taṃ jaññā . . . 17.
[F. 24]. 133. Rosako kadariyo[7] ca pāpiccho maccharī[8] saṭho
ahiriko anottāpī,[9] taṃ jaññā . . . 18.
134. Yo buddhaṃ paribhāsati atha vā tassa sāvakaṃ
paribbājaṃ[10] gahaṭṭhaṃ vā, taṃ jaññā . . . 19.
135. Yo ve anarahā[11] santo arahaṃ paṭijānati[12]
coro sabrahmake loke, esa[13] kho vasalādhamo.[14]
Ete kho vasalā vuttā, mayā vo ye pakāsitā.[15] 20.
136. Na jaccā vasalo hoti, na jaccā hoti brāhmaṇo,
kammanā[16] vasalo hoti, kammanā[16] hoti brāhmaṇo. 21.
137. Tad aminā pi[17] jānātha, yathā me 'daṃ[18] nidassanaṃ:
caṇḍālaputto sopāko Mātaṅgo iti vissuto, 22.

---

1 *So all four MSS.;* Pj. bhattakāle upaṭṭhite ti bhojanakāle jāte; upaṭṭhitan ti pi pāṭho, bhattakāle āgatan ti attho.

2 B^{ai} doseti.

3 Pj. = yo idha "yathā nimittāni dissanti, asukadivase idañ c' idañ ca te bhavissatī" ti asajjanānaṃ vacanaṃ pabrūti; asantan ti pi pāṭho, abhūtan ti attho.

4 B^{ai} paḷiku-.

5 B^{a} -seti.

6 B^{ai} -re.

7 C^{b} kadarīyo.

8 B^{ai} -ri.

9 B^{i} anottampi, B^{a} anuttampi.

10 B^{ai} paribbājakaṃ.

11 B^{ai} -haṃ.

12 B^{ai} -jānāti.

13 B^{i} Pj. eso.

14 B^{ai} vasalo dhammo.

15 B^{ai} mayā ye te pa-.

16 B^{ai} kammunā.

17 C^{b} vi-.

18 B^{i} pedaṃ.

138. so yasaṃ[1] paramaṃ patto[2] Mātaṅgo yaṃ sudullabhaṃ,
āgañchuṃ[3] tass' upaṭṭhānaṃ[4] khattiyā brāhmaṇā bahū. 23.

139. So devayānam āruyha,[5] virajaṃ so mahāpathaṃ,
[F. 25]. kāmarāgaṃ[6] virājetvā brahmalokūpago ahu,—
na naṃ jāti nivāresi brahmalokūpapattiyā. 24.

140. Ajjhāyakakule[7] jātā brāhmaṇā mantabandhavā,[8]
te ca pāpesu kammesu abhiṇham upadissare, 25.

141. diṭṭhe va dhamme gārayhā,[9] samparāye[10] ca duggati—,[11]
na ne[12] jāti nivāreti duggaccā[13] garahāya vā. 26.

142. Na jaccā vasalo hoti, na jaccā hoti brāhmaṇo,
kammanā[14] vasalo hoti, kammanā[14] hoti brāhmaṇo" ti. 27.

Evaṃ vutte Aggikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: "abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama: seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūḷhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya, 'cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintī'[15] ti, evam evaṃ[16] bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ[17] bha-

---

[1] B^a seyyasam. [2] B^{ai} paramappatto.
[3] C^{kb} ag-, B^a āgacchuṃ, B^i āgacchaṃ.
[4] B^{ai} -ne. [5] B^{ai} (Pj.) abhiruyha.
[6] B^{ai} kāmabhavaṃ (*cf.* 175^c, 176^b).
[7] C^{kb} ajjhāyakā kule; Pj. ajjhāyakakule mantajjhāyake brāhmaṇakule jātā; ajjhāyakā kule jātā ti pi pāṭho, mantānaṃ ajjhāyakā anupakuṭṭhe brāhmaṇakule jātā ti attho.
[8] *So* B^i Pj.; C^{kb} -bandhuno, B^a -bandhuvā.
[9] B^a gāreyhaṃ, B^i gāreyhā.
[10] Pj. samparāye vā ti pi pāṭho.
[11] C^{kb} duggatiṃ. [12] C^{kb} te.
[13] B^a *corr. to* duggatyā. [14] B^{ai} kammunā.
[15] B^{ai} dakkhanti. [16] *So* C^{kb}; B^{ai} evam.
[17] B^{ai} *add* bhante.

vantaṃ[1] Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañ ca bhikkhusaṃghañ ca, upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan" ti

VASALASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

8. *Mettasutta.*

143. Karaṇīyam atthakusalena
yan taṃ[2] santaṃ padaṃ abhisamecca:[3]
sakko ujū[4] ca sūjū[5] ca
suvaco c' assa mudu[6] anatimānī,[7] 1.
144. santussako ca subharo ca
appakicco ca sallahukavutti
santindriyo ca nipako[8] ca
appagabbho kulesu[9] ananugiddho, 2.
145. na ca khuddaṃ[10] samācare kiñci,
yena viññū pare upavadeyyuṃ.
Sukhino vā[11] khemino hontu
sabbe sattā bhavantu sukhitattā: 3.
146. ye keci pāṇabhūt'[12] atthi[13]
tasā[14] vā thāvarā vā anavasesā[15]
dīghā vā ye[16] mahantā vā[17]
majjhimā[18] rassakā aṇukathūlā.[19] 4.

---

1 C^b bhagavantaṃ.
2 B^i ta.
3 B^{ai} abhisamacca.
4 B^{ai} uju.
5 B^{ai} suhuju.
6 *So all four MSS.*, Fsb. mudū (*metri causa*).
7 C^b B^{ai} -ni.
8 B^i nipp-.
9 B^i kulesv-.
10 B^i -dda.
11 B^i va.
12 C^k B^{ai} -bhut'.
13 C^k atthī.
14 B^a tassā.
15 B^i thāvarā v' anavasesā; B^a *omits* vā.
16 B^a ye va ca, B^i ye va.
17 B^i *omits* vā.
18 B^i -ma.
19 C^k rassakánukathūlā, C^b·-kāṇūka-.

147. diṭṭhā vā ye vā[1] addiṭṭhā,[2]
ye ca[3] dūre vasanti avidūre,
bhūtā vā sambhavesī[4] vā,—
sabbe sattā[5] bhavantu sukhitattā. 5.

148. Na paro paraṃ nikubbetha,
nātimaññetha katthacinaṃ[6] kañci,[7]
vyārosanā[8] paṭighasaññā
nāññamaññassa dukkham iccheyya. 6.

149. Mātā yathā niyaṃ puttaṃ[9]
āyusā ekaputtam anurakkhe,
evam pi sabbabhūtesu
mānasam bhāvaye aparimāṇaṃ. 7.

[F. 27]. 150. Mettañ ca sabbalokasmiṃ[10]
mānasam bhāvaye aparimāṇaṃ
uddhaṃ adho ca tiriyañ ca
asambādhaṃ averaṃ[9] asapattaṃ. 8.

151. Tiṭṭhaṃ caraṃ nisinno vā[11]
sayāno vā[12] yāvat' assa vigatamiddho,
etaṃ satiṃ[13] adhiṭṭheyya,
brahmam etaṃ vihāraṃ[13] idha-m-āhu. 9.

152. Diṭṭhiñ ca anupagamma
sīlavā dassanena sampanno
kāmesu vineyya[14] gedhaṃ,
na hi jātu gabbhaseyyaṃ punar etī ti 10.

METTASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

[1] B^{a} ca.
[2] *So* C^{kb}; B^{ai} Fsb. adiṭṭhā.
[3] B^{i} *omits* ca.
[4] C^{b} B^{ai} -si.
[5] B^{i} sabbasattā.
[6] B^{i} -na.
[7] B^{ai} kiñci.
[8] C^{b} vāyārosanā.
[9] B^{i} -am.
[10] B^{ai} -mi.
[11] B^{i} va.
[12] B^{i} *omits* vā.
[13] B^{i} -m.
[14] B^{i} vinaya (*cf.* 1098^{a}).

9. *Hemavatasutta.*[1]

153. "Ajja pannaraso uposatho,
iti Sātāgiro yakkho
divyā ratti[2] upaṭṭhitā,
anomanāmaṃ satthāraṃ handa passāma Gotamaṃ." 1.
154. "Kacci[3] mano supaṇihito
iti Hemavato yakkho
sabbabhūtesu[4] tādino,
kacci iṭṭhe aniṭṭhe ca saṁkapp' assa vasīkatā."[5] 2.
155. "Mano c' assa supaṇihito
iti Sātāgiro yakkho
sabbabhūtesu[4] tādino,
atho iṭṭhe aniṭṭhe ca saṃkapp' assa vasīkatā."[5] 3.
[F. 28]. 156. "Kacci adinnaṃ nâdiyati,
iti Hemavato yakkho
kacci pāṇesu saññato,[6]
kacci ārā[7] pamādamhā, kacci jhānaṃ na riñcati." 4.
157. "Na so adinnaṃ[8] ādiyati,
iti Sātāgiro yakkho
atho pāṇesu saññato,[6]
atho ārā[7] pamādamhā, Buddho jhānaṃ na riñcati." 5.
158. "Kacci musā na bhaṇati,
iti Hemavato yakkho

---

[1] Pj. . . . Hemavatasuttan ti vuccati, Sātāgirasuttan ti ekaccehi (*cf. the* uddāna).

[2] C^b rattiṃ.

[3] B^i kicci, B^a kiñci *throughout* (*except* 162^c).

[4] C^{kb} -bhutesu.

[5] B^{ai} vasigatā.

[6] B^a asaññato.

[7] B^i āro.

[8] B^i 'dinnaṃ.

kacci na khīṇavyappatho,[1]
kacci vebhūtiyan[2] nâha,[3] kacci sampham[4] na bhāsati." 6.

159\. "Musā ca so na bhaṇati,
iti Sātāgiro yakkho
atho na khīṇavyappatho,[1]
atho vebhūtiyan[5] nâha,[3] mantā atthaṃ so[6] bhāsati." 7.

160\. "Kacci na rajjati kāmesu,
iti Hemavato yakkho
kacci cittaṃ anāvilaṃ,
kacci mohaṃ atikkanto, kacci dhammesu cakkhumā." 8.

161\. "Na so rajjati kāmesu,
iti Sātāgiro yakkho
atho cittaṃ anāvilaṃ,
sabbamohaṃ atikkanto, Buddho dhammesu cakkhumā." 9.

162\. "Kacci vijjāya sampanno,
iti Hemavato yakkho
kacci saṃsuddhacāraṇo,[7]
kacci 'ssa[8] āsavā khīṇā, kacci n' atthi punabbhavo." 10.

---

[1] C[k] nâkhīṇāvyappatho, C[b] nâkhīṇa-, B[ai] na khiṇa-; Pj. khīṇātī ti khīṇo, hiṃsati vibādhatī ti attho, vācāya patho vyappatho, khīṇo vyappatho assā ti khīṇavyappatho, taṃ na-kārena patisedhetvā pucchati: na khīṇavyappatho ti,— na pharusavāco ti vuttaṃ hoti; nâkhīṇavyappatho ti pi pāṭho, na akhīṇavacano ti attho, pharusavacanaṃ hi paresaṃ hadaye akhīyamānaṃ tiṭṭhati [*could* pharusa- *point to an old reading* tikhina-?].

[2] C[kb] vebhutiyaṃ. [3] C[kb] nā(ṅ)ga, (Pj. nâha).

[4] B[ai] sampan. [5] C[kb] vebhutiyan.

[6] B[ai] su.

[7] C[kb] -vāraṇo; Pj. saṃsuddhacāraṇo ti . . ., chandavasena c' ettha dīghaṃ katvā ca-kāram āha, saṃsuddhacaraṇo ti attho. [8] B[ai] kicci 'ssa.

. 29]. 163. "Vijjāya-m-eva sampanno,
iti Sātāgiro yakkho
atho saṃsuddhacārano,[1]
sabb' assa āsavā khīṇā, n' atthi tassa punabbhave. 11.

163[A]. [2]Sampannaṃ munino cittaṃ kammanā[3] vyappathena ca,
vijjācaraṇasampannaṃ dhammato naṃ pasaṃsasi. 11[A].

163[B]. [2]Sampannaṃ munino cittaṃ kammanā[3] vyappathena ca,
vijjācaraṇasampannaṃ dhammato anumodasi. 11[B].

164. Sampannaṃ munino cittaṃ kammanā[3] vyappathena ca,
vijjācaraṇasampannaṃ handa passāma Gotamaṃ. 12.

165. Eṇijaṃghaṃ[4] kisaṃ dhīraṃ[5] appāhāraṃ alolupaṃ[6]
muniṃ vanasmiṃ[7] jhāyantaṃ ehi passāma Gotamaṃ. 13.

166. Sīhaṃ v' ekacaraṃ nāgaṃ[8] kāmesu anapekhinaṃ[9]
upasaṃkamma pucchāma maccupāsā pamocanaṃ. 14.

167. Akkhātāraṃ pavattāraṃ sabbadhammāna pāraguṃ
Buddhaṃ verabhayātītaṃ mavaṃ pucchāma Gotamaṃ." 15.

168. "Kismiṃ[10] loko samuppanno,
iti Hemavato yakkho
kismiṃ[10] kubbati santhavaṃ,
kissa[10] loko upādāya kismiṃ[10] loko vihaññati." 16.

---

[1] C^{kb} -vārano.
[2] 163[A, B] *only in* B^{ai} *and* Pj.
[3] B^{ai} kammunā.
[4] C^{kb} B^{a} eni-.
[5] C^{b} khīraṃ, B^{ai} viraṃ, (Pj. vīraṃ). *The commentator attributes vv.* 165-166 *to Hemavata-yakkha, and v.* 167 *to Hemavata and Sātāgira.*
[6] *So* B^{ai}; C^{kb} aloḷ-.
[7] B^{a} muni vanasmi, B^{i} muni vanasmiṃ.
[8] *So* B^{ai} Pj. (B^{a} -vekkha-); C^{kb} sīham ekacarantānaṃ.
[9] B^{ai} anapekkh-.
[10] B^{ai} ka-.

169. "Chassu[1] loko samuppanno,
Hemavatā ti Bhagavā
chassu kubbati santhavaṃ,
[F. 30]. channam eva upādāya chassu loko vihaññati." 17.
170. "Kataman taṃ upādānaṃ,[2] yattha loko vihaññati,
niyyānaṃ pucchito brūhi: kathaṃ dukkhā pamuccati." 18.
171. "Pañca kāmaguṇā loke manochaṭṭhā paveditā,
ettha chandaṃ virājetvā evaṃ dukkhā pamuccati. 19.
172. Etaṃ lokassa niyyānaṃ akkhātaṃ vo[3] yathātathaṃ,
etaṃ vo[3] aham akkhāmi: evaṃ dukkhā pamuccati." 20.
173. "Ko sū[4] 'dha taratī[5] oghaṃ, ko 'dha[6] tarati aṇṇavaṃ,
appatiṭṭhe anālambe ko gambhīre na sīdati." 21.
174. "Sabbadā sīlasampanno paññavā[7] susamāhito
ajjhattacintī[8] satimā oghaṃ tarati duttaraṃ. 22.
175. Virato kāmasaññāya[9] sabbasaṃyojanātigo[10]
nandībhavaparikkhīṇo,[11] so gambhīre na sīdati." 23.
176. "Gambhīrapaññaṃ nipuṇatthadassiṃ[12]
akiñcanaṃ kāmabhave asattaṃ[12]
[F. 31]. taṃ passatha sabbadhi vippamuttaṃ[13]
dibbe pathe kamamānaṃ mahesiṃ.[12] 24.
177. Anomanāmaṃ nipuṇatthadassiṃ[12]
paññādadaṃ kāmālaye asattaṃ[12]

---

[1] B^{ai} chasu *throughout*.

[2] B^{ai} upādāya, C^{b} upādāya *corr. to* upādānaṃ.

[3] *So* Pj.; B^{ai} te; C^{kb} *omit* yathātathaṃ etaṃ vo.

[4] B^{ai} su. [5] B^{ai} -ti.

[6] B^{ai} idha, C^{kb} 'dhaṃ. [7] B^{i} paññāvā.

[8] B^{ai} ajjhattasaññī.

[9] B^{i} virato ca k-; Pj. virato kāmasaññāyā ti . . .; viratto ti pi pāṭho, tadā kāmasaññāyā ti bhummavacanaṃ hoti, Sagāthavagge (=S. I 53) pana kāmasaññāsū ti pi pāṭho.

[10] C^{kb} -saññoj-. [11] B^{a} nandirāga- (*cf.* v. 139).

[12] B^{ai} *omit* -ṃ. [13] B^{ai} vimuttaṃ.

taṃ passatha sabbaviduṃ[1] sumedhaṃ
ariye pathe kamamānaṃ mahesiṃ.[2] 25.
178. Sudditthaṃ[3] vata[4] no ajja suppabhātaṃ suhuṭṭhitaṃ,
yaṃ[5] addasāma Sambuddhaṃ oghatiṇṇam[6] anāsavaṃ. 26.
179. Ime dasasatā yakkhā iddhimanto yasassino
sabbe taṃ saraṇaṃ yanti, tvan no satthā anuttaro. 27.
180. Te mayaṃ vicarissāma gāmā gāmaṃ nagā nagaṃ
namassamānā Sambuddhaṃ dhammassa ca sudhammatan" ti 28.

HEMAVATASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

10. *Āḷavakasutta.*[7]

Evam me sutaṃ.

Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Āḷaviyaṃ viharati Āḷavakassa yakkhassa bhavane. Atha kho Āḷavako yakkho yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: "nikkhama samaṇā" ti,—"sādh' āvuso" ti Bhagavā nikkhami,—"pavisa samaṇā" [F. 32.] ti,—"sādh' āvuso" ti Bhagavā pāvisi.[8] Dutiyam pi kho Āḷavako yakkho Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: "nikkhama samaṇā" ti,—"sādh' āvuso" ti Bhagavā nikkhami,—"pavisa samaṇā" ti,—"sādh' āvuso" ti Bhagavā pāvisi. Tatiyam pi kho Āḷavako yakkho Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: "nikkhama samaṇā" ti,—"sādh' āvuso" ti Bhagavā nikkhami,—"pavisa samaṇā" ti,—"sādh' āvuso" ti Bhagavā pāvisi. Catuttham pi kho Āḷavako yakkho Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: "nikkhama samaṇā" ti. "Na khv-āhan

---

1 B^{ai} -vidū.
2 B^{ai} *omit* -ṃ.
3 B^{ai} sudiṭṭhaṃ (*cf.* [F. 143^{11}]).
4 C^{kb} vatta.
5 C^{kb} *omit* yaṃ.
6 B^{ai} -aṃ.
7 =S. I 213-215.
8 B^{a} pāvisi *throughout*.

taṃ[1] āvuso nikkhamissāmi, yan te karaṇīyaṃ, taṃ karohī' ti. "Pañhan taṃ samaṇa pucchissāmi, sace me na vyākarissasi, cittaṃ vā te khipissāmi hadayaṃ vā te phāḷessāmi[2] pādesu vā gahetvā pāra-Gaṅgāya khipissāmī" ti. "Na khv-āhan taṃ āvuso passāmi sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā[3] pajāya sadevamanussāya, yo me cittaṃ vā khipeyya hadayaṃ vā phāḷeyya[2] pādesu vā gahetvā pāra-Gaṅgāya khipeyya, api ca tvaṃ āvuso puccha yad ākaṃkhasī" ti. Atha kho Āḷavako yakkho Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

181. "Kiṃ sū 'dha vittaṃ purisassa seṭṭhaṃ,
kiṃ su[4] suciṇṇaṃ[5] sukham āvahāti,[6]
kiṃ su[4] have sādutaraṃ[7] rasānaṃ,
kathaṃjīviṃ jīvitam[8] āhu seṭṭhaṃ." 1.

182. "Saddh' īdha[9] vittaṃ purisassa seṭṭhaṃ,
dhammo suciṇṇo sukham āvahāti,[6]
saccaṃ have sādutaraṃ[7] rasānaṃ,
paññājīviṃ jīvitam[8] āhu seṭṭhaṃ." 2.

183. "Kathaṃ su taratī[10] oghaṃ, kathaṃ su tarati aṇṇavaṃ,
kathaṃ su dukkhaṃ[11] acceti, kathaṃ su parisujjhati." 3.

---

[1] Saṃy. Nik. na kho panāhaṃ āvuso . . ., (Pj. tan ti hetuvacanaṃ!).

[2] C^{k} phaḷe-, C^{b} B^{ai} phāle- (*cf.* [F. 101[15]]).

[3] C^{b} B^{ai} sasam-.

[4] C^{b} sū.

[5] B^{ai} -ṇṇo.

[6] C^{k} āvahati.

[7] B^{i} sādhu-; Pj. sādutaran ti atisayena sāduṃ, sādhutaran ti pi pāṭho.

[8] B^{i} -jīvi jīvitaṃ; Pj^{k}. . . . kathaṃjīvino jīvitaṃ kathaṃjīviṃ jīvitan ti, gāthābandhasukhatthaṃ pana sānunāsikaṃ vuccati; kathaṃjīviṃ jīvatan (*or* jīvinan, *MS.* jīvitan) ti vā pāṭho, tassa 'jīvantānaṃ kathaṃjīvin' ti attho.

[9] B^{ai} idha.

[10] B^{ai} -ti.

[11] Pj. B^{ai} -aṃ.

. 33]. 184. "Saddhāya taratī[1] ogham, appamādena aṇṇavaṃ,
viriyena dukkhaṃ[2] acceti, paññāya parisujjhati." 4.
185. "Kathaṃ su labhate paññaṃ, kathaṃ su vindate dhanaṃ,
kathaṃ su kittiṃ[3] pappoti, kathaṃ mittāni ganthati,[4]
asmā lokā paraṃ lokaṃ kathaṃ pecca[5] na socati." 5.
186. "Saddahāno arahataṃ dhammaṃ nibbānapattiyā
sussūsā[6] labhate paññaṃ appamatto vicakkhaṇo, 6.
187. patirūpakārī[7] dhuravā[8] uṭṭhātā vindate dhanaṃ,
saccena kittiṃ[3] pappoti, dadaṃ mittāni ganthati.[4] 7.
188. Yass' ete caturo dhammā saddhassa gharamesino
saccaṃ dhammo dhiti cāgo, sa ve pecca[5] na socati. 8.
189. Iṃgha aññe pi pucchassu puthū[9] samaṇabrāhmaṇe,[10]
yadi saccā[11] damā[12] cāgā khantyā bhiyyo 'dha[13] vijjati." 9.
190. "Kathan[14] nu dāni puccheyyaṃ puthū[9] samaṇabrāhmaṇe,
so[15] 'haṃ ajja pajānāmi yo attho[16] samparāyiko. 10.
. 34]. 191. Atthāya vata me Buddho vāsāy' Āḷavim āgamā,
so[15] 'ham ajja pajānāmi yattha dinnaṃ mahapphalaṃ. 11.
192. So ahaṃ vicarissāmi gāmā gāmaṃ purā puraṃ
namassamāno Sambuddhaṃ dhammassa ca sudhammatan" ti 12.

ĀḶAVAKASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

[1] B^{ai} -ti.
[2] Pj. B^{aim} -am.
[3] B^{ai} -tti.
[4] B^{ai} gaṇhati.
[5] B^{ai} pacca.
[6] B^{aim} susussaṃ.
[7] B^{a} paṭi-.
[8] C^{b} B^{ai} dhūr-.
[9] C^{b} B^{ai} puthu.
[10] *MSS.* -brāhmaṇo.
[11] B^{ai} saccaṃ.
[12] B^{ai} dhamma.
[13] C^{kb} na (Pj. idha).
[14] B^{ai} -aṃ.
[15] B^{ai} yo.
[16] B^{aim} yo (B^{m} so) c' attho.

11. *Vijayasutta.*[1]

193. Caraṃ vā yadi vā tiṭṭhaṃ nisinno uda vā sayaṃ
sammiñjeti[2] pasāreti,—esā kāyassa iñjanā. 1.
194. Aṭṭhīnahārusaññutto[3] tacamaṃsāvalepano
chaviyā kāyo paṭicchanno[4] yathābhūtaṃ na dis-
sati, 2.
195. antapūro udarapūro yakapeḷassa[5] vatthino[6]
hadayassa papphāsassa[7] vakkassa pihakassa ca 3.
196. siṃghāṇikāya[8] khelassa sedassa[9] medassa ca
lohitassa lasikāya pittassa[10] ca vasāya ca. 4.
[F. 35]. 197. Ath' assa navahi sotehi asucī[11] savati sabbadā:
akkhimhā akkhigūthako, kaṇṇamhā kaṇṇagūthako, 5.
198. siṃghāṇikā[12] ca nāsāto, mukhena vamat'[13] ekadā
pittaṃ semhañ ca vamati, kāyamhā sedajallikā.[14] 6.
199. Ath' assa susiraṃ[15] sīsaṃ matthaluṅgassa pūritaṃ,
subhato naṃ maññatī[16] bālo avijjāya purakkhato.[17] 7.
200. Yadā ca so mato seti uddhumāto vinīlako
apaviddho susānasmiṃ, anapekhā honti ñātayo, 8.
201. khādanti naṃ supāṇā[18] ca[19] sigālā ca vakā[20] kimī,
kākā gijjhā ca khādanti, ye c' aññe santi pāṇayo.[21] 9.

---

[1] Pj. Kāyavicchandanikasuttan ti pi vuccati (*cf.* Sp. *ad* Vin. III., 68, p. 271).

[2] C^{b} sammicheti, B^{am} samiñjeti, B^{i} samiñceti.

[3] B^{aim} aṭṭhinahāru(hi) saṃyutto.

[4] B^{a} paricchinno.

[5] *So* C^{k} Pj.; C^{b} B^{ai} -pel-.

[6] B^{i} ve-.

[7] B^{a} papās-.

[8] B^{a} siṅghaṇhi-, B^{i} siṅghani-, C^{kb} B^{m} -ghāni-.

[9] B^{ai} Fsb. sedassa ca.

[10] *So* J. I 146[20]; C^{k} passa, C^{b} piyassa, B^{ai} muttassa.

[11] B^{ai} Pj. -ci.

[12] *MSS.* -nikā.

[13] B^{aim} vamati, C^{b} mukhen' evam anekadā (? *perhaps the true reading*).

[14] B^{i} sedā-, B^{a} desadā-.

[15] C^{b} ath' assusara-.

[16] C^{b} B^{ai} -ti.

[17] B^{ai} purakkhito.

[18] B^{ai} suvāṇā, B^{m} suvānā.

[19] B^{ai} va.

[20] B^{ai} siṅgalā ca bakā.

[21] B^{ai} pāṇino.

202. Sutvāna Buddhavacanaṃ bhikkhu paññāṇavā idha,[1]
so kho naṃ parijānāti, yathābhūtaṃ[2] hi passati. 10.
203. 'Yathā idaṃ tathā etaṃ, yathā etaṃ tathā idaṃ,'
ajjhattañ ca bahiddhā ca kāye chandaṃ virājaye. 11.
204. Chandarāgaviratto[3] so bhikkhu paññāṇavā idha
[F. 36]. ajjhagā amataṃ santiṃ[4] nibbāna-padam[5] accutaṃ. 12.
205. Dipādako 'yam asuci duggandho parihīrati[6]
nānākuṇapaparipūro[7] vissavanto[8] tato tato. 13.
206. Etādisena kāyena yo maññe uṇṇametave[9]
paraṃ vā avajāneyya—kim aññatra adassanā ti 14.

VIJAYASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

12. *Munisutta.*

207. Santhavāto[10] bhayaṃ jātaṃ, niketā jāyate rajo,
aniketam asanthavaṃ: etaṃ ve munidassanaṃ. 1.

208. Yo jātam ucchijja[11] na ropayeyya,
jāyantam assa[12] nānuppavecche,[13]
tam āhu ekaṃ muninaṃ carantaṃ:
addakkhi so santipadaṃ mahesi.[14] 2.

---

1 B^{i} idhaṃ.
2 B^{aim} -añ.
3 C^{kb} -virato.
4 *So* C^{k}; C^{b} B^{i} -ti, B^{a} -tī.
5 B^{im} nibbānaṃ pa-.
6 B^{i} -harati, B^{a} -hirati *corr. to* -harati, B^{m} -hārati.
7 *So* Pj. B^{ai}; C^{kb} -patipūro.
8 *So* Pj. B^{aim}; C^{kb} vissasanto.
9 C^{b} unna-.
10 B^{a} saṇṭhāvato, B^{i} sandhavato.
11 C^{kb} *omit* yo jātam ucchijja.
12 *So* C^{k} Pj.; C^{b} jāyan tumassa, B^{a} jāyantamadassa *corr. to* jāyantam assa, B^{i} jāyantaṃ padassa; jāyantam *seems to be an old error* (-nt- *may represent* -tt- *or* -nn-).
13 *So* Pj.; C^{kb} -ppavecchа, B^{ai} -ppavacche.
14 *So* Pj. B^{ai}; C^{kb} -siṃ.

209. Saṃkhāya vatthūni pamāya[1] bījaṃ[2]
sineham assa nānuppavecche,
sa ve munī[3] jātikhayantadassī[4]
takkaṃ pahāya na upeti saṃkhaṃ. 3.

[F. 37.] 210. Aññāya sabbāni nivesanāni
anikāmayaṃ aññataram[5] pi tesaṃ
sa ve munī[6] vītagedho agiddho
nâyūhatī,[7] pāragato hi[8] hoti. 4.

211. Sabbābhibhuṃ sabbaviduṃ sumedhaṃ
sabbesu dhammesu anūpalittaṃ[9]
sabbañjahaṃ[10] taṇhakkhaye vimuttaṃ,
taṃ vâpi dhīrā muniṃ[11] vedayanti. 5.

212. Paññābalaṃ sīlavatūpapannaṃ[12]
samāhitaṃ[13] jhānarataṃ satīmaṃ
saṅgā[14] pamuttaṃ akhilaṃ anāsavaṃ,
taṃ vâpi dhīrā muniṃ[11] vedayanti. 6.

213. Ekaṃ carantaṃ muniṃ[15] appamattaṃ
nindāpasaṃsāsu avedhamānaṃ
sīhaṃ va saddesu asantasantaṃ
vātaṃ va jālamhi asajjamānaṃ
padumaṃ va toyena alippamānaṃ
netāram aññesaṃ[16] anaññaneyyaṃ,
taṃ vâpi—pe—. 7.

---

1 B^{a} pahāya, B^{im} samāya.
2 *So* Pj. B^{ai}; C^{kb} bījā.
3 B^{ai} -ni.
4 C^{kb} -yantidassı, B^{ai} -yantadassi.
5 B^{ai} -aṃ.
6 C^{k} B^{ai} -ni.
7 C^{k} B^{m} -yūhati, C^{b} -yuhatı, B^{ai} -yuhati.
8 B^{a} pi.
9 C^{b} B^{ai} anupa-.
10 C^{b} sabbajjahaṃ, B^{ai} sabbaṃj-.
11 B^{ai} -ni.
12 B^{a} sīlappat-, B^{i} sīlabbat-.
13 B^{ai} -ta.
14 B^{i} saṃkhā.
15 C^{b} B^{ai} -ni.
16 B^{aim} -am.

214. Yo ogahane[1] thambho-r- ivâbhijāyati,[2]
yasmiṃ pare vācā pariyantaṃ[3] vadanti,
taṃ vītarāgaṃ susamâhitindriyaṃ,
taṃ vâpi . . . 8.

215. Yo ve ṭhitatto tasaraṃ va ujjuṃ[4]
jigucchati[5] kammehi pāpakehi
vīmaṃsamāno visamaṃ samañ ca,
taṃ vâpi . . . 9.

216. Yo saññatatto na karoti pāpaṃ,
daharo ca majjho ca munī[6] yatatto,
[F. 38]. arosaneyyo so[7] na roseti[8] kañci,[9]
taṃ vâpi . . . 10.

217. Yad aggato majjhato sesato vā
piṇḍaṃ labhetha paradattūpajīvī,[10]
nâlan[11] thutun[11] no pi nipaccavādī,[12]
taṃ vâpi . . . 11.

218. Muniṃ[6] carantaṃ viratam[11] methunasmā,
yo yobbane na upanibajjhate[13] kvaci,
madappamādā virataṃ vippamuttaṃ,
taṃ vâpi . . . 12.

219. Aññāya lokaṃ paramatthadassiṃ[6]
oghaṃ[14] samuddaṃ atitariya[15] tādiṃ,[6]

---

[1] B^{i} -ṇe. [2] C^{b} -bhījāyatī.

[3] B^{aim} vācaṃ p-; Pj. vācā pariyantaṃ vadanti; kiṃ vuttaṃ hoti: yasmiṃ vatthusmiṃ pare titthiyā vā aññe vā vaṇṇavasena uparimaṃ vā, avaṇṇavasena heṭṭhimaṃ vā vācaṃ pariyantaṃ vadanti, tasmiṃ vatthusmiṃ anunayaṃ vā paṭighaṃ vā anāpajjamāno . . .

[4] C^{kb} ujuṃ, B^{m} Pj. uju, B^{ai} ujju. [5] Fsb. -tī

[6] B^{ai} -i. [7] B^{aim} *omit* so.

[8] B^{ai} *insert* padumaṃ va toyena alippamānaṃ (B^{i} alimpa-) =*v.* 213^{e}; B^{m} na so roseti.

[9] B^{ai} kiñci. [10] *So* Fsb.; *MSS.* -upa-.

[11] B^{ai} -ṃ. [12] C^{k} -di.

[13] *So* Pj. B^{ai}; B^{m} nopa-, C^{kb} upanijjhate.

[14] C^{kb} (Pj.) ogha-.

[15] C^{kb} atariya, B^{i} atitari, B^{m} -tāriya.

tam chinnaganthaṃ asitaṃ anāsavaṃ
tam vāpi dhīrā muniṃ[1] vedayanti. 13.
220. Asamā ubho[2] dūravihāravuttino:
gihi[3] dāraposī[4] amamo ca subbato,—
parapāṇarodhāya gihī[5] asaññato,
niccaṃ munī[5] rakkhati pāṇine yato. 14.
221. Sikhī[5] yathā nīlagīvo vihaṅgamo
haṃsassa nopeti javaṃ kudācanaṃ,
evaṃ gihī[5] nānukaroti bhikkhuno
munino vivittassa vanamhi jhāyato ti 15.

MUNISUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

Uragavaggo paṭhamo.

[6]Tass' uddānaṃ:

Urago Dhaniyo c'eva Visāṇañ ca tathā Kasi[7]
Cundo Parābhavo c'eva Vasalo Mettabhāvanā
Sātāgiro Āḷavako Vijayo ca[8] tathā Muni,
dvādas' etāni suttāni[9] Uragavaggo ti vuccatī ti.

---

[1] B^{a} -ni.
[2] C^{k} vūbho.
[3] C^{k} -ī.
[4] C^{b} B^{ai} -si.
[5] B^{ai} -i.
[6] *Only in* C^{kb} (*cf. Preface*).
[7] C^{b} Kasī.
[8] C^{k} caṃ, C^{b} *omits* ca.
[9] C^{k} vutt-.

II. CŪLAVAGGA.

1. *Ratanasutta.*[1]

222. Yānidha bhūtāni samāgatāni
bhummāni vā yāni va[2] antalikkhe,
sabbe va bhūtā sumanā bhavantu,
atho pi sakkacca suṇantu bhāsitaṃ. 1.
223. Tasmā hi bhūtā nisāmetha sabbe,
mettaṃ karotha mānusiyā[3] pajāya,
divā ca ratto ca haranti ye baliṃ,[4]
tasmā hi ne rakkhatha appamattā. 2.
224. Yaṃ kiñci vittaṃ idha vā huraṃ vā,
saggesu vā yaṃ ratanaṃ paṇītaṃ,
na no samaṃ atthi Tathāgatena,—
idam pi Buddhe ratanaṃ paṇītaṃ,
etena saccena suvatthi hotu. 3.
225. Khayaṃ virāgaṃ amataṃ paṇītaṃ
yad ajjhagā Sakyamunī[4] samāhito,
na tena dhammena sam' atthi kiñci,—
idam pi[5] Dhamme ratanaṃ paṇītaṃ,
etena saccena suvatthi hotu. 4.
226. Yam[6] buddhaseṭṭho parivaṇṇayī[4] suciṃ[4]
samādhim ānantarikañ ñam[7] āhu,

---

[1] =Khp. VI. [2] B[a] vā.

[3] Pj[ks]. keci pana mānusikan (o : iyan) ti paṭhanti, tam bhummaṭṭhāsambhavā na yujjati (*cf.* Mahāvastu I. 294[13]; 295[2]).

[4] B[ai] -i.

[5] B[ai] idaṃ pi *here and in most cases.* [6] B[ai] -aṃ.

[7] B[a] -kañ cam.

samādhinā tena samo na vijjati,—
idam pi Dhamme ratanaṃ paṇītaṃ,
etena saccena suvatthi hotu. 5.
227. Ye puggalā aṭṭha[1] satam[2] pasatthā,
cattāri etāni yugāni honti,
te dakkhiṇeyyā Sugatassa sāvakā,
F. 40]. etesu dinnāni mahapphalāni,—
idam pi Saṃghe ratanaṃ paṇītaṃ,
etena saccena suvatthi hotu. 6.
228. Ye suppayuttā manasā daḷhena
nikkāmino[3] Gotamasāsanamhi,
te pattipattā amataṃ vigayha
laddhā mudhā[4] nibbutiṃ[5] bhuñjamānā,—
idam pi Saṃghe ratanaṃ paṇītaṃ,
etena saccena suvatthi hotu. 7.
229. Yath' indakhīlo paṭhaviṃ[6] sito siyā
catubbhi[7] vātehi asampakampiyo,
tathūpamaṃ sappurisaṃ vadāmi
yo ariyasaccāni avecca[8] passati,—
idam pi Saṃghe ratanaṃ paṇītāṃ,
etena saccena suvatthi hotu. 8.
230. Ye ariyasaccāni vibhāvayanti
gambhīrapaññena sudesitāni,
kiñcāpi te honti bhusappamattā,[9]
na te bhavaṃ aṭṭhamaṃ ādiyanti,—
idam pi Saṃghe ratanaṃ paṇītaṃ,
etena saccena suvatthi hotu. 9.
231. Sahā v'[10] assa dassanasampadāya
tayas su[11] dhammā jahitā bhavanti:

---

[1] Pj. aṭṭhā ti tesaṃ gaṇanaparicchedo, te hi cattāro ca paṭipannā cattāro ca phale ṭhitā ti aṭṭha honti; . . . atha vā aṭṭhasatan ti tesaṃ gaṇanaparicchedo. . . .

[2] B^{aim} -aṃ.
[3] B^{i} nikkhā-, B^{a} nikā-.
[4] B^{a} muddhā, B^{i} mudā.
[5] B^{i} -i.
[6] B^{ai} pathavi (-vī).
[7] B^{al} -ubhi.
[8] B^{a} āvecca, B^{i} āvajja.
[9] B^{al} bhusaṃ pa-.
[10] C^{b} B^{a} sabhāv-; Pj. = saddhiṃ yeva.
[11] B^{m} tayāssu.

sakkāyadiṭṭhi vicikicchitañ ca
sīlabbataṃ vā pi yad atthi kiñci,
catūh' apāyehi ca vippamutto
cha câbhiṭhānāni[1] abhabbo kātuṃ,—
idam pi Saṃghe ratanaṃ paṇītaṃ,
etena saccena suvatthi hotu. 10.
[F. 41]. 232. Kiñcāpi so kammaṃ[2] karoti pāpakaṃ
kāyena vācā uda cetasā vā,
abhabbo so tassa paṭicchadāya,[3]
abhabbatā diṭṭhapadassa vuttā,—
idam pi Saṃghe ratanaṃ paṇītaṃ,
etena saccena suvatthi hotu. 11.
233. Vanappagumbe yathā phussitagge[4]
gimhāna māse paṭhamasmiṃ[5] gimhe,
tathūpamaṃ dhammavaraṃ adesayi[6]
nibbānagāmiṃ[7] paramaṃhitāya,[8]—
idam pi Buddhe ratanaṃ paṇītaṃ,
etena saccena suvatthi hotu. 12.
234. Varo varaññū varado varāharo
anuttaro dhammavaraṃ adesayi,—
idam pi Buddhe ratanaṃ paṇītaṃ,
etena saccena suvatthi hotu. 13.
235. 'Khīṇaṃ purāṇaṃ, navaṃ[9] n' atthi sambhavaṃ,'[10]
virattacittā āyatike bhavasmiṃ
te khīṇabījā avirūḷhichandā[11]

---

[1] C^{b} cāchābhi-, B^{im}chaccābhi-, B^{a} chacchā- *corr. to* chacā-.
[2] B^{i} -ma. [3] *So* Fsb.; *MSS.* Pj. -cchādāya.
[4] C^{k} puss-, B^{i} buss-. [5] B^{a} Fsb. -mi.
[6] C^{kb} -yī. [7] B^{ai} -mi.
[8] Pj. paramaṃhitāyā ti ettha ca gāthābandhasukhatthaṃ anunāsiko, ayaṃ pan' attho: paramahitāya nibbānāya adesayī ti.
[9] B^{i} -va.
[10] Pj. natthisambhavan ti avijjamānapātubhāvaṃ.
[11] *So* B^{ai} Fsb.; C^{kb} -cchandā.

nibbanti dhīrā yathāyam[1] padīpo,—
idam pi Saṃghe ratanaṃ paṇītaṃ,
etena saccena suvatthi hotu. 14.

236. Yānidha bhūtāni samāgatāni
bhummāni vā yāni va[2] antalikkhe,
tathāgataṃ devamanussapūjitaṃ
Buddhaṃ namassāma, suvatthi hotu. 15.

237. Yānidha bhūtāni samāgatāni
bhummāni vā yāni va[3] antalikkhe,
tathāgataṃ devamanussapūjitaṃ
Dhammaṃ namassāma, suvatthi hotu. 16.

[F. 42]. 238. Yānidha bhūtāni samāgatāni
bhummāni vā yāni va[3] antalikkhe,
tathāgataṃ devamanussapūjitaṃ
Saṃghaṃ namassāma, suvatthi hotū ti[4] 17

RATANASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

2. *Āmagandhasutta.*

239. "Sāmāka-ḍiṅgulaka[5]-cīnakāni[6]
pattapphalaṃ[7] mūlapphalaṃ[7] gavipphalaṃ[8]
dhammena laddhaṃ satam aṇhamānā[9]
na kāmakāmā alikaṃ bhaṇanti. 1.

240. Yad aṇhamāno[10] sukataṃ suniṭṭhitaṃ
parehi dinnaṃ payataṃ paṇītaṃ

---

[1] B^{ai} -aṃ.
[2] B^{a} vā.
[3] B^{ai} vā.
[4] C^{k} B^{ai} -tu, *omitting* ti.
[5] *So* C^{kb}; B^{am} Pj. Fsb. -ciṅgulaka-, B^{i} -ḍaṅgulaka-.
[6] B^{alm} Pj. *add* ca.
[7] *So* C^{kb}; B^{ai} -aphalaṃ.
[8] B^{a} bhavi-, B^{i} avi-.
[9] C^{kb} satam asamānā, B^{a} sakaṃ asamānā, B^{i} sataṃ asmamānā, B^{m} satam asnamānā.
[10] B^{ai} yad asamāno, B^{m} yad asnamāno.

sālīnam annaṃ paribhuñjamāno
so[1] bhuñjatī[2] Kassapa āmagandhaṃ. 2.

241\. 'Na āmagandho mama kappatī' ti
icc-eva tvaṃ bhāsasi brahmabandhu
sālīnam annaṃ paribhuñjamāno
sakuntamaṃsehi susaṃkhatehi,—
pucchāmi tam Kassapa etam atthaṃ:
kathappakāro[3] tava āmagandho." 3.

242\. "Pāṇātipāto vadhachedabandhanaṃ[4]
theyyaṃ musāvādo nikatī[5] vañcanāni ca
ajjhenakujjaṃ[6] paradārasevanā,[7]
esāmagandho, na hi maṃsabhojanaṃ. 4.

243\. Ye idha kāmesu asaññatā janā
rasesu giddhā asucīkamissitā[8]
[F. 43]. natthikadiṭṭhī[9] visamā durannayā,
esāmagandho, na hi maṃsabhojanaṃ. 5.

244\. Ye lūkhasā[10] dāruṇā[11] piṭṭhimaṃsikā[12]
mittadduno nikkaruṇātimānino
adānasīlā[13] na ca denti kassaci,—
esāmagandho—pe—. 6.

---

[1] C^{k} su.

[2] *So* C^{b}; C^{k} B^{m} -ti, B^{a} -ti *corr. to* -si, B^{i} -si.

[3] B^{aim} kathaṃpakāro.

[4] B^{ai} -chedanabandhaṃ.

[5] B^{ai} -i.

[6] B^{aim} kutt(h)aṃ.

[7] C^{k} parasevanā.

[8] B^{aim} asucibhāvamis(s)itā, Pj. asucīkamissitā ti . . . nānappakāramicchājīvasaṃkhāta[ṃ]- asucibhāvamissitā, C^{b} asūkamissitā.

[9] *So* C^{kb}; B^{a} natthikudiṭṭhi *corr. to* natthika-, B^{i} natthiku-; Fsb. -diṭṭhī.

[10] C^{k} lūkasā, C^{b} ḷūkhasā (Pj. = nīrasā), B^{aim} lūkharasā.

[11] C^{b} -ṇa.

[12] B^{ai} parapiṭṭhi-.

[13] Pj. adānasīlā ti adānapakatikā adānādhimuttā, asaṃvibhāgaratā ti attho, . . .; keci pana ādānasīlā ti pi (paṭhanti?), kevalaṃ gahaṇasīlā, kassaci pana kiñci na dentī ti (attho? Pj^{g}. *omits the two last clauses*).

245. Kodho mado thambho paccuṭṭhāpanā ca[1]
māyā usuyyā[2] bhassasamussayo ca
mānātimāno ca asabbhi santhavo,
esâmagandho . . . 7.
246. Ye pāpasīlā iṇaghāta-sūcakā[3]
vohārakūṭā idha pāṭirūpikā[4]
narādhamā[5] ye 'dha karonti kibbisaṃ,—
esâmagandho . . . 8.
247. Ye idha[6] pāṇesu asaññatā janā
paresam ādāya[7] vihesam uyyutā[8]
dussīla-luddā pharusā anādarā,—
esâmagandho . . . 9.
248. Etesu giddhā viruddhâtipātino
nicc' uyyutā,[8] pecca[9] tamaṃ vajanti ye,
patanti sattā nirayaṃ avaṃsirā,—
esâmagandho . . . 10.
249. Na macchamaṃsaṃ nânāsakattaṃ[10]
na[11] naggiyaṃ muṇḍiyaṃ jaṭā[12] jallaṃ[13]
kharājināni vā
nâggihuttass'[14] upasevanā va yā[15]
ye vā pi loke amarā bahū tapā
mantâhutī yañña-m-utūpasevanā[16]
sodhenti maccaṃ avitiṇṇakaṃkhaṃ. 11.

---

[1] *So* B^{ai}; B^{m} -upaṭh-, C^{kb} -aṭṭhapanā, Pj. -uṭṭhapanā.
[2] B^{ai} Fsb. ussuyā, B^{m} ussuyyā.
[3] *So* B^{aim} Pj.; Fsb. C^{b} iṇaghā ca sūcakā, C^{k} iṇaghā sūcakā.
[4] C^{k} pāti-.
[5] B^{ai} -dhammā.
[6] C^{kb} dha.
[7] Pj. *suggests also the reading* pare samādāya.
[8] B^{ai} uyyatā.
[9] B^{ai} pacca.
[10] C^{k} nanākattaṃ.
[11] B^{i} *omits* na.
[12] Fsb. [muṇḍiyaṃ jaṭā] (*metri causa*).
[13] B^{ma} rajo(raja)-jallaṃ.
[14] C^{b} naggi-, B^{aim} aggi-.
[15] B^{m} *omits* va yā, B^{ai} vā, *omitting* yā.
[16] *So* Pj.; C^{kb} -utuppasevanaṃ (C^{k} yaññā-), B^{ai} -utuppasevanā.

[F. 44]. 250. Sotesu gutto vijitindriyo[1] care
dhamme ṭhito ajjavamaddave rato
saṅgātigo sabbadukkhappahīno
na lippati[2] diṭṭhasutesu dhīro." 12.

251. Icc-etam attham[3] Bhagavā punappunaṃ[4]
akkhāsi, taṃ[5] vedayi mantapāragū,
citrāhi gāthāhi muni-ppakāsayi
nirāmagandho asito durannayo. 13.

252. Sutvāna Buddhassa subhāsitam padaṃ
nirāmagandhaṃ sabbadukkhappanūdanaṃ[6]
nīcamano vandi Tathāgatassa
tatth' eva pabbajjam arocayitthā ti 14.

ĀMAGANDHASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

3. *Hirisutta.*[7]

253. Hirin tarantaṃ vijigucchamānaṃ
"sakhāham[8] asmi" iti bhāsamānaṃ
sayhāni[9] kammāni anādiyantaṃ
'n' eso maman' ti[10] iti naṃ vijaññā. 1.

254. Ananvayaṃ[11] piyaṃ vācaṃ yo mittesu pakubbati,
akarontaṃ bhāsamānaṃ parijānanti paṇḍitā. 2.

---

[1] B^{alm} vidit- (*in* B^{a} *corr. from* vir-, B^{i} vir-); Pj. viditindriyo care ti ñāṇapariññāya chaḷindriyāṇi viditvā pākaṭāni katvā careyya (*cf.* 935^{d}).

[2] B^{alm} limpati; Fsb. -tī.

[3] B^{al} atthaṃ.

[4] C^{k} punappuna.

[5] Pj. B^{alm} naṃ.

[6] B^{a} -dukkhapanudaṃ, B^{lm} -dukkhappanudanaṃ.

[7] =J. III 196^{10-23}.

[8] B^{a} tavâ(cā)ham, B^{i} vācâham asmiṃ.

[9] B^{al} seyyāni.

[10] B^{i} tī, C^{k} man ti.

[11] B^{a} atthanvayaṃ *corr. to* atanv-, B^{lm} atthanv-.

255. Na so mitto yo sadā appamatto
bhedāsaṃkī[1] randham evānupassī,[1]
yasmiṃ ca seti urasīva putto,
sa ve mitto yo parehi abhejjo. 3.

[F 45]. 256. Pāmujjakaraṇaṃ ṭhānaṃ pasaṃsāvahanaṃ sukhaṃ
phalānisaṃso bhāveti vahanto porisaṃ dhuraṃ. 4.

257. Pavivekarasam[2] pītvā[3] rasaṃ upasamassa[4] ca
niddaro[5] hoti nippāpo dhammapītirasaṃ pivan ti 5.

HIRISUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

4. *Mahāmaṅgalasutta.*[6]

Evam me sutaṃ:

Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho aññatarā devatā abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho sā devatā Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

258. "Bahū devā manussā ca maṅgalāni acintayuṃ
ākaṃkhamānā sotthānaṃ, brūhi maṅgalam uttamaṃ." 1.

259. "Asevanā ca bālānaṃ paṇḍitānañ ca sevanā
pūjā ca pūjanīyānaṃ,[7] etam[8] maṅgalam uttamaṃ. 2.

[F. 46]. 260. Patirūpadesavāso[9] ca pubbe ca katapuññatā
attasammāpaṇidhi ca, etam[8] maṅgalam uttamaṃ. 3

---

1 B^{al} -ī.
2 B^{ai} -aṃ.
3 C^{b} B^{al} pitvā.
4 C^{k} B^{a} upamassa, B^{i} upasaṃmassa.
5 C^{k} niddavo.
6 = Khp. V.
7 C^{k} -iyy-, Pj. -eyy-.
8 C^{b} B^{ai} -aṃ.
9 B^{alm} paṭi-; *cf.* A. II 32^{5} *foll.*

261. Bāhusaccañ ca sippañ ca vinayo ca susikkhito
subhāsitā ca yā vācā, etaṃ . . . 4.
262. Mātāpitu-upaṭṭhānaṃ puttadārassa saṅgaho
anākulā ca kammantā, etaṃ . . . 5.
263. Dānañ ca dhammacariyā ca[1] ñātakānañ ca saṅgaho
anavajjāni kammāni, etaṃ . . . 6.
264. Ārati virati[2] pāpā majjapānā ca saññamo[3]
appamādo ca dhammesu, etaṃ . . . 7.
265. Gāravo ca nivāto ca santuṭṭhī[2] ca kataññutā
kālena dhammasavanaṃ, etaṃ . . . 8.
266. Khantī[4] ca sovacassatā samaṇānañ ca dassanaṃ
kālena dhammasākacchā, etaṃ . . . 9.
267. Tapo ca brahmacariyā ca[5] ariyasaccāna dassanaṃ
F. 47]. nibbānasacchikiriyā ca,[6] etaṃ . . . 10.
268. Phuṭṭhassa[7] lokadhammehi cittam yassa na kampati
asokaṃ virajaṃ khemaṃ, etaṃ . . . 11.
269. Etādisāni katvāna sabbattha-m-aparājitā,
sabbattha sotthiṃ[8] gacchanti, taṃ tesaṃ maṅgalam uttaman" ti 12.

MAHĀMAṄGALASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

5. *Sūcilomasutta.*[9]

Evam me sutaṃ:

Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Gayāyaṃ viharati Ṭaṃkitamañce Sūcilomassa yakkhassa[10] bhavane. Tena kho pana

---

1 B^{ai} *omit* ca.
2 *So* C^{k}; C^{b} B^{aim} -i.
3 B^{ai} -ṃy-.
4 B^{ai} -i.
5 B^{i} *omits* ca.
6 C^{k} B^{ai} *omit* ca.
7 C^{kb} putṭhassa.
8 B^{a} sotthi.
9 = S. I 207^{1}–208^{4}.
10 B^{i} Sūciloma-yakkha; *here and below MSS. alternate in spelling* Sūciloma *or* Suciloma.

samayena Kharo ca yakkho Sūcilomo ca yakkho Bhagavato avidūre atikkamanti. Atha kho[1] Kharo yakkho Sūcilomaṃ yakkhaṃ etad avoca: "eso samaṇo" ti. "N'eso samaṇo, samaṇako eso,[2] yāva jānāmi[3] yadi vā so samaṇo yadi vā[4] samaṇako" ti. Atha kho Sūcilomo yakkho yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā Bhagavato kāyaṃ upanāmesi. Atha kho Bhagavā kāyaṃ apanāmesi. Atha kho Sūcilomo yakkho Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: "bhāyasi maṃ samaṇā" ti. "Na khv-āhan taṃ āvuso bhāyāmi, api ca kho[5] te samphasso pāpako" ti. "Pañhaṃ taṃ samaṇa pucchissāmi, sace me [F. 48.] na vyākarissasi, cittaṃ vā te khipissāmi, hadayaṃ vā te phāḷessāmi,[6] pādesu vā gahetvā pāra-Gaṅgāya[7] khipissāmī" ti. "Na khv-āhan taṃ āvuso passāmi sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrahmaṇiyā[8] pajāya sadevamanussāya, yo me cittaṃ vā khipeyya hadayaṃ vā phāḷeyya[9] pādesu vā gahetvā pāra-Gaṅgāya[7] khipeyya, api ca tvaṃ āvuso puccha yad ākaṃkhasī" ti. Atha kho Sūcilomo yakkho Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

270 "Rāgo ca doso ca kutonidānā,
arati[10] rati[10] lomahaṃso kutojā,
kuto samuṭṭhāya mano vitakkā
kumārakā vaṃkam[11] iv' ossajanti."[12] 1.
271. "Rāgo ca doso ca itonidānā,
arati[10] rati[10] lomahaṃso itojā,
ito samuṭṭhāya mano vitakkā
kumārakā vaṃkam[11] iv' ossajanti.[12] 3.

---

[1] B^{ai} *add* ca.
[2] C^{k} esā, B^{ai} so.
[3] B^{aim} yāvâhaṃ (pa)jānāmi.
[4] B^{aim} *add* so.
[5] *So* Pj. B^{ai}; C^{kb} *omit* kho.
[6] C^{b} B^{ai} phāl-.
[7] C^{k} pāraṃ Gaṅgāya.
[8] C^{b} -brāhma-.
[9] C^{b} B^{ai} phāl-.
[10] B^{ai} -ti.
[11] *So* C^{kb} Pj.; B^{aim} Fsb. dhaṃkam.
[12] B^{ai} os(s)ajjanti.

272. Snehajā attasambhūtā nigrodhassêva khandhajā
puthu[1] visattā kāmesu māluvā va[2] vitatā[3] vane. 3.

273. Ye naṃ pajānanti yatonidānaṃ,
te naṃ vinodenti, suṇohi yakkha,
te duttaraṃ ogham imaṃ[4] taranti
atiṇṇapubbaṃ apunabbhavāyā" ti 4.

SŪCILOMASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

[F. 49]. 6. *Dhammacariyasutta.*[5]

274. Dhammacariyaṃ[6] brahmacariyaṃ[7] etad āhu vasuttamaṃ:
pabbajito[8] pi ce hoti agārasmā anagāriyaṃ,[9] 1.
275. so ce[10] mukharajātiko vihesābhirato mago,
jīvitan tassa pāpiyo, rajaṃ vaḍḍheti attano. 2.
276. Kalahābhirato bhikkhu mohadhammena āvaṭo[11]
akkhātam pi na jānāti dhammaṃ Buddhena desitaṃ. 3.
277. Vihesaṃ bhāvitattānaṃ avijjāya purakkhato
saṃkilesaṃ na jānāti maggaṃ nirayagāminaṃ, 4.
278. vinipātaṃ samāpanno gabbhā gabbhaṃ tamā tamaṃ,
sa ve tādisako bhikkhu pecca[12] dukkhaṃ nigacchati. 5.
279. Gūthakūpo yathā assa sampuṇṇo gaṇavassiko,
yo[13] evarūpo assa, dubbisodho hi saṅgaṇo.[14] 6.
280. Yaṃ evarūpaṃ jānātha bhikkhavo gehanissitaṃ
pāpicchaṃ pāpasaṃkappaṃ pāpaācāragocaraṃ, 7.

---

1 C^k Fsb. puthū.
2 B^{ai} *omit* va.
3 B^{aim} viṭatā.
4 C^b iman.
5 Pj. Kapilasutta.
6 B^i -cār-.
7 B^{ai} -cār-.
8 B^{ai} pabbajjito.
9 B^{ai} anāgāriyaṃ, B^m agārā anagāriyaṃ.
10 B^m yo ve.
11 B^a āvuso, B^{im} āvuto.
12 B^{ai} pacca.
13 B^{aim} Fsb. *add* ca.
14 B^{aim} aṅgano.

[F. 50]. 281. sabbe samaggā hutvāna abhinibbijjayātha[1] naṃ:
kāraṇḍavaṃ niddhamatha, kasambuṃ apakassatha,[2] 8.

282. tato palāpe vāhetha assamaṇe samaṇamānine.
Niddhamitvāna pāpicche pāpaācāragocare 9.

283. suddhā suddhehi saṃvāsaṃ kappayavho patissatā,
tato samaggā nipakā dukkhass' antaṃ karissathā ti 10.

DHAMMACARIYASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

7. *Brāhmaṇadhammikasutta.*

Evam me sutam:

Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho sambahulā Kosalakā brāhmaṇamahāsālā jiṇṇā vuddhā mahallakā addhagatā vayo anuppattā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṃkamiṃsu, upasaṃkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodiṃsu, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ[3] vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te brāhmaṇamahāsālā Bhagavantaṃ etad avocuṃ: "sandissanti nu kho bho Gotama etarahi brāhmaṇā porāṇānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ brāhmaṇadhamme" ti. "Na kho brāhmaṇā sandissanti etarahi brāhmaṇā porāṇānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ brāhmaṇadhamme" ti. "Sādhu no bhavaṃ Gotamo [F. 51.] porāṇānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ brāhmaṇadhammaṃ bhāsatu, sace bhoto[4] Gotamassa agarū" ti. "Tena hi brāhmaṇā suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasikarotha, bhāsissāmī" ti. "Evam bho" ti kho te brāhmaṇamahāsālā Bhagavato paccassosuṃ. Bhagavā etad avoca:

284. "Isayo pubbakā āsuṃ saññatattā tapassino,
pañca kāmaguṇe hitvā attadattham acārisuṃ.[5] 1.

---

[1] B[ai] -nibbijjiyātha, B[m] -nibbajjiyātha; (Pj. = vivajjeyyātha, mā bhajeyyātha).
[2] B[aim] Pj. avakassatha.
[3] B[ai] sāraṇiyaṃ.
[4] C[kb] bho.
[5] C[k] -su.

285\. Na pasū brāhmaṇān' āsuṃ, na hiraññaṃ na dhāniyaṃ,
sajjhāyadhanadhaññāsuṃ,[1] brahmaṃ[2] nidhim apālayuṃ. 2.

286\. Yaṃ tesaṃ[3] pakataṃ āsi[4] dvārabhattaṃ upaṭṭhitaṃ
saddhāpakataṃ[5] esānaṃ[6] dātave tad[7] amaññisuṃ.[8] 3.

287\. Nānārattehi vatthehi sayaneh' āvasathehi ca
phītā[9] janapadā raṭṭhā te namassiṃsu brāhmaṇe. 4.

288\. Avajjhā brāhmaṇā āsuṃ[10] ajeyyā dhammarakkhitā,
na ne koci nivāresi kuladvāresu sabbaso. 5.

289\. Aṭṭhacattārīsaṃ[11] vassāni
komārabrahmacariyaṃ[12] cariṃsu te,
vijjācaraṇapariyiṭṭhiṃ[13] acaruṃ[14] brāhmaṇā pure. 6.

[F. 52]. 290. Na brāhmaṇā aññam agamuṃ, na pi bhariyam kiṇiṃsu[15] te,
sampiyen' eva saṃvāsaṃ saṅgantvā samarocayuṃ. 7.

291\. Aññatra tamhā samayā utuveramaṇim pati[16]
antarā methunaṃ dhammaṃ nâssu[17] gacchanti brāhmaṇā. 8.

292\. Brahmacariyañ ca sīlañ ca ajjavaṃ maddavaṃ tapaṃ
soraccaṃ[18] avihiṃsañ ca khantiñ[19] câpi avaṇṇayuṃ. 9.

---

1 C^{b} *omits* -dhana-. 2 B^{ai} brahma-. 3 B^{m} yadesam.
4 B^{i} ādissa. 5 B^{ai} -aṃ.
6 Pj. = esamānānaṃ pariyesamānānan ti; *have we not to read* esānā *as* J. V 252^{21} = S. I 236?
7 *So* B^{ai} Pj. (dātave ti dātabbaṃ); C^{kb} dātabb' etad.
8 B^{i} amañiṃsu, B^{m} amaññayuṃ.
9 B^{a} phitā, B^{i} pibhā. 10 C^{k} -su
11 B^{a} -cattālisa, B^{i} -cattālīsaṃ.
12 Pj. komāraṃ (*cf.* A. III 224^{21}); Fsb. [komāra-] *metri causa*.
13 Pj. -pariyeṭṭhiṃ. 14 C^{k} acarū.
15 C^{k} B^{ai} kinimsu. 16 B^{m} patiṃ.
17 C^{kb} B^{ai} nâsu (Pj. = n' eva gacchanti).
18 B^{aim} sorajjaṃ. 19 B^{ai} -ti

293\. Yo nesaṃ paramo āsi brahmā[1] daḷhaparakkamo
sa vāpi[2] methunaṃ dhammaṃ supinantena[3] nāgamā. 10.

294\. Tassa vattam anusikkhantā idh' eke viññujātikā
brahmacariyañ ca sīlañ ca khantiñ câpi avaṇṇayuṃ. 11.

295\. Taṇḍulaṃ sayanaṃ vatthaṃ sappitelañ[4] ca yāciya
dhammena samudānetvā[5] tato yaññam akappayuṃ,
upaṭṭhitasmiṃ[6] yaññasmiṃ nâssu[7] gāvo haniṃsu te. 12.

296\. 'Yathā mātā pitā bhātā aññe vā pi ca ñātakā
gāvo no paramā mittā, yāsu jāyanti osadhā, 13.

[F. 53]. 297. annadā baladā c' etā vaṇṇadā sukhadā tathā'
etam atthavasaṃ[8] ñatvā nâssu[7] gāvo haniṃsu te. 14.

298\. Sukhumālā mahākāyā vaṇṇavanto yasassino
brāhmaṇā sehi dhammehi kiccākiccesu ussukā,
yāva loke avattiṃsu, sukham edhittha[9] ayam[4] pajā. 15.

299\. Tesaṃ āsi vipallāso: disvāna aṇuto aṇuṃ
rājino ca viyākāraṃ nariyo ca[10] samalaṃkatā 16.

300\. rathe câjaññasaṃyutte[11] sukate cittasibbane
nivesane nivese ca vibhatte bhāgaso mite 17.

301\. gomaṇḍalaparibbūḷhaṃ[12] nārīvaragaṇāyutaṃ[13]
uḷāraṃ mānusaṃ bhogaṃ abhijjhāyiṃsu brāhmaṇā. 18.

302\. Te tattha mante ganthetvā[14] Okkākaṃ tad[15] upāgamuṃ:

---

1 B^{ai} brahma-. 2 C^{k} sa cāpi.
3 Pj. supinante pi, B^{ai} supinantena pi. 4 B^{ai} -aṃ.
5 B^{aim} samodhānetvā; Pj. samodhānetvā *and* samudānetvā.
6 B^{ai} -smi. 7 C^{kb} nāsu.
8 C^{b} B^{i} atthaṃvasaṃ. 9 B^{ai} Fsb. edhitth'.
10 B^{aim} nāriyo, *omitting* ca. 11 B^{a} ājaññasaṃpayutte.
12 *Cf.* J. VI 27^{29} ɔ : gāmaṇḍala-? *see Trenckner ad* M. I 79^{32} (I p. 536); B^{a} -paribru-. 13 C^{k} -vāra-.
14 B^{ai} gandhitvā, B^{m} ganthitvā, C^{k} ganthetthā.
15 Fsb. tad' (Pj. = tadā).

"pahūtadhanadhañño si,
yajassu, bahu te vittaṃ,[1] yajassu, bahu te dhanaṃ." 19.

303. Tato ca rājā saññatto brāhmaṇehi rathesabho
assamedhaṃ purisamedhaṃ sammāpāsaṃ[2]
[F. 54]. vācapeyyaṃ[3] niraggaḷaṃ,
ete yāge yajitvāna brāhmaṇānaṃ adā dhanaṃ: 20.

304. gāvo sayanañ ca vatthañ ca nariyo ca[4] samalaṃkatā
rathe câjaññasaṃyutte sukate cittasibbane, 21.

305. nivesanāni rammāni suvibhattāni bhāgaso
nānādhaññassa pūretvā[5] brāhmaṇānaṃ adā dhanaṃ. 22.

306. Te ca tattha dhanaṃ laddhā sannidhiṃ[6] samarocayuṃ,
tesaṃ icchāvatiṇṇānaṃ bhiyyo taṇhā pavaḍḍhatha,
te tattha mante ganthetvā[7] Okkākaṃ punam upagamuṃ[8] 23.

307. "Yathā āpo ca paṭhavī[9] ca hiraññaṃ[10] dhanadhāniyaṃ,
evaṃ gāvo manussānaṃ, parikkhāro so hi pāṇinaṃ,
yajassu, bahu te[11] vittaṃ, yajassu, bahu te[12] dhanaṃ. 24.

308. Tato ca rājā saññatto[13] brāhmaṇehi rathesabho
nekā[14] satasahassiyo gāvo yaññe[15] aghātayi. 25.

309. Na pādā na visāṇena nāssu[16] hiṃsanti kenaci
gāvo eḷakasamānā [F. 55.] soratā[17] kumbhadūhanā,[18]
tā visāṇe gahetvāna rājā satthena ghātayi.[19] 26.

---

[1] Fsb. [yajassu, bahu te vittaṃ].
[2] Fsb. [sammāpāsaṃ] *metri causa.*
[3] B[a] Pj. vājapeyyaṃ, B[m] vājapp-, B[i] vācaveyyaṃ.
[4] B[aim] nāriyo, *omitting* ca.
[5] B[ai] puritvā.
[6] B[ai] -dhi.
[7] B[ai] gandhitvā, B[m] bandhetvā.
[8] B[i] upāguṃ.
[9] B[ai] pathavi.
[10] B[i] hirañña.
[11] B[ai] vo.
[12] B[i] vo.
[13] B[ai] paññatto.
[14] B[ai] neka-, B[m] aneka-.
[15] C[k] yañña.
[16] *So all MSS.*
[17] B[ai] sodakā.
[18] B[a] -ṇā, B[i] -kā.
[19] B[a] ghātayati.

310. Tato ca[1] devā pitaro[2] Indo asurarakkhasā
"adhammo" iti pakkandum, yaṃ satthaṃ nipatī gave.[3] 27.

311. Tayo rogā pure āsuṃ: icchā, anasanañ,[4] jarā,
pasūnañ ca samārambhā aṭṭhānavuti-m-āgamuṃ. 28.

312. Eso adhammo daṇḍānaṃ okkanto purāṇo ahū:[5]
adūsikāyo[6] haññanti dhammā dhaṃsenti[7] yājakā. 29.

313. Evam eso aṇudhammo porāṇo[8] viññugarahito,[9]
yattha edisakaṃ passati, yājakaṃ garahatī[10] jano. 30.

314. Evaṃ dhamme viyāpanne[11] vibhinnā suddavessikā,[12]
puthu[13] vibhinnā[14] khattiyā, pati[15] bhariyā avamaññatha.[16] 31.

315. Khattiyā brahmabandhū ca ye c' aññe gottarakkhitā
jātivādaṃ niraṃkatvā kāmānaṃ vasam upāgamun"[17] ti. 32.

Evaṃ vutte te brāhmaṇamahāsālā Bhagavantaṃ etad avocuṃ: "abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikkujjitaṃ vā [F. 56.] ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūḷhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya 'cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintī' ti, evam evaṃ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Ete mayaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāma dhammañ ca

---

[1] B^{ai} *omit* ca. [2] B^{ai} *add* va.
[3] C^{kb} bhave, B^{a} bhāve *corr. to* gāve; B^{i} yaṃ vatthu nipahi bhave. [4] B^{ai} -aṃ.
[5] *So* C^{k}; C^{b} purāno ahu, B^{a} pūrāṇo āhu, B^{i} purāṇo āhu, B^{m} purāṇo ahu.
[6] B^{ai} adūsikā. [7] B^{m} dhaṃsanti.
[8] B^{a} pū-, B^{i} pu-. [9] C^{k} B^{ai} viññū.
[10] B^{a} garati, B^{i} garahi. [11] Pj. -panne *and* -vatte.
[12] B^{ai} -vesikā. [13] C^{kb} puthū.
[14] B^{aim} vipannā. [15] B^{m} Fsb. patiṃ.
[16] B^{am} vamaññatha, B^{i} cāmaññatha.
[17] B^{ai} vasam āgamun.

bhikkhusaṃghañ ca, upāsake no bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupete[1] saraṇaṃ gate" ti

BRĀHMAṆADHAMMIKASUTTAṂ[2] NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

8. *Nāvāsutta.*[3]

316. Yasmā[4] hi dhammaṃ puriso vijaññā
Indaṃ va naṃ devatā pūjayeyya,
so pūjito tasmiṃ[5] pasannacitto
bahussuto pātukaroti dhammaṃ. 1.

317. Tad aṭṭhikatvāna nisamma dhīro
dhammānudhammaṃ paṭipajjamāno
viññū vibhāvī[6] nipuṇo ca hoti,
yo tādisaṃ bhajati[7] appamatto. 2.

318. Khuddañ ca bālaṃ upasevamāno
anāgatatthañ ca usūyakañ[8] ca
idh' eva dhammaṃ avibhāvayitvā
avitiṇṇakaṃkho maraṇaṃ upeti. 3.

319. Yathā naro āpagaṃ[9] otaritvā
mahodikaṃ salilaṃ[10] sīghasotaṃ,
so vuyhamāno anusotagāmī[11]
kiṃ so pare sakkhati tārayetuṃ, 4.

320. tath' eva dhammaṃ avibhāvayitvā
bahussutānaṃ anisāmay' atthaṃ,
[F. 57]. sayaṃ ajānaṃ[12] avitiṇṇakaṃkho
kiṃ so pare sakkhati nijjhapetuṃ.[13] 5.

---

1 C^{kb} -taṃ. 2 B^{ai} -dhammiya-.

3 Pj. Dhammasuttaṃ, Nāvāsuttan (*MSS.* Nāva-) ti pi vuccati.

4 C^{k} yassa, C^{b} yassā, Pj. yassa *and* yasmā.

5 B^{a} tasmi. 6 B^{ai} -vi.

7 C^{b} -tī, Pj. -te. 8 B^{ai} ussu-, B^{m} usuyya-.

9 B^{m} -am, B^{a} āpataṃ, B^{i} āpakaṃ.

10 Pj. salilaṃ *and* saritaṃ. 11 C^{kb} B^{ai} -i, B^{m} -iṃ.

12 B^{i} anabhijānaṃ. 13 B^{i} nikkhapetuṃ.

321. Yathā pi nāvaṃ daḷham āruhitvā
piyen' arittena[1] samaṅgibhūto,[2]
so tāraye tattha bahū pi aññe
tatrūpayaññū[3] kusalo mutīmā, 6.
322. evam[4] pi yo vedagu[5] bhāvitatto
bahussuto hoti avedhadhammo,
so kho pare nijjhapaye[6] pajānaṃ
sotāvadhānūpanisūpapanne.[7] 7.
323. Tasmā have sappurisaṃ bhajetha
medhāvinañ[4] c' eva bahussutañ[8] ca,
aññāya atthaṃ paṭipajjamāno
viññātadhammo so sukhaṃ labhethā ti 8.

NĀVĀSUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

9. *Kiṃsīlasutta.*

324. "Kiṃsīlo kiṃsamācāro kāni kammāni brūhayaṃ
naro sammāniviṭṭh' assa uttamatthañ ca pāpuṇe." 1.

325. "Vaddhāpacāyī[9] anusuyyako[10] siyā,
kālaññū[11] c' assa[12] garunaṃ[13] dassanāy:
dhammiṃ[14] kathaṃ erayitaṃ[15] khaṇaññū
suṇeyya sakkacca[4] subhāsitāni. 2.
326. Kālena gacche garunaṃ[16] sakāsaṃ
thambhaṃ niraṃkatvā nivātavutti,

---

[1] C^{k} apittena, B^{i} ayitthena, B^{m} phiyen' arittena.
[2] C^{kb} -bhuto. [3] B^{ai} -upāya-.
[4] B^{ai} -aṃ. [5] B^{ai} -gū.
[6] B^{ai} payi. [7] C^{kb} B^{a} -o.
[8] B^{i} -aṃ. [9] B^{ai} vuḍhāpacāyi.
[10] B^{ai} anuss-. [11] C^{k} -ū.
[12] C^{b} (-ññu) 'ssa. [13] C^{k} garūnaṃ (Pj. garudassanāya).
[14] B^{aim} dhammi-.
[15] *So MSS.* (Pj. = vuttaṃ); *we had to expect* erayataṃ.
[16] C^{k} garūnaṃ.

[F. 58]. atthaṃ dhammaṃ saññamaṃ[1] brahmacariyaṃ
anussare c' eva samācare ca. 3.
327. Dhammārāmo[2] dhammarato
dhamme ṭhito dhammavinicchayaññū
n' evācare[3] dhammasandosavādaṃ
tacchehi niyyetha[4] subhāsitehi. 4.
328. Hassaṃ[5] jappaṃ paridevaṃ[6] padosaṃ
māyākataṃ kuhanaṃ giddhimānaṃ
sārambha[7]-kakkassa[8]-kasāva[9]-mucchaṃ
hitvā care vītamado ṭhitatto. 5.
329. Viññātasārāni subhāsitāni,
sutañ ca[10] viññātaṃ[11] samādhisāraṃ,—
na tassa paññā ca sutañ ca vaḍḍhati,
yo sāhaso hoti naro pamatto. 6.
330. Dhamme ca ye ariyapavedite[12] ratā
anuttarā te vacasā manasā kammanā ca,[13]
te santi-soracca-samādhisaṇṭhitā
sutassa paññāya ca sāram ajjhagū" ti 7.

KIṂSĪLASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

10. *Uṭṭhānasutta.*

331. Uṭṭhahatha nisīdatha, ko attho supitena vo,
[F. 59]. āturānaṃ[14] hi kā niddā sallaviddhāna ruppataṃ. 1.

---

[1] B^i samayaṃ, B^a saṃyamaṃ. [2] B^{ai} dhamma-.

[3] C^{kb} Pj. na vācare.

[4] *So* Pj.; C^{kb} tacchehaniyetha. B^{ai} tacchehi niye, B^m nisetha.

[5] C^{kb} bhassaṃ, B^a hassa, B^i hasaṃ, Pj. hassaṃ *and* hāsaṃ.

[6] C^b pāridevaṃ. [7] C^b B^{im} -aṃ.

[8] B^{im} kakkasaṃ.

[9] C^k kasava, C^b B^i kasāvaṃ, B^m kasāvaṃ ca.

[10] C^b sutaṃ va. [11] B^i Pj. viññāta-.

[12] *So* B^i Fsb. *metri causa;* C^{kb} B^{am} ariyapp-.

[13] *Cf.* 365[a]. [14] B^{aim} -añ.

332. Uṭṭhahatha[1] nisīdatha daḷhaṃ sikkhatha[2] santiyā,
ma vo pamatte viññāya maccurājā[3] amohayittha[4]
vasānuge. 2.
333. Yāya devā manussā ca sitā[5] tiṭṭhanti atthikā,
tarath' etaṃ visattikaṃ, khaṇo ve[6] mā upaccagā,
khaṇātītā hi socanti nirayamhi samappitā. 3.
334. Pamādo rajo . . .,[7] pamādānupatito rajo:
appamādena vijjāya abbahe[8] sallam attano ti 4.

Uṭṭhānasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

---

11. *Rāhulasutta.*

335. "Kacci[8] abhiṇhasaṃvāsā[9] nâvajānāsi paṇḍitaṃ,
ukkādhāro[10] manussānaṃ kacci[8] apacito[11] tayā." 1.
336. "Nâhaṃ abhiṇhasaṃvāsā[9] avajānāmi paṇḍitaṃ,
ukkādhāro[10] manussānaṃ niccaṃ apacito[11] mayā." 2.

Vatthugāthā[12]

[F. 60]. 337. "Pañca kāmaguṇe hitvā piyarūpe manorame
saddhāya gharā nikkhamma dukkhass' antakaro[13]
bhava. 3.
338. Mitte bhajassu kalyāṇe pantañ[14] ca sayanāsanaṃ
vivittaṃ appanigghosaṃ, mattaññū hohi bhojane, 4.

---

1 B^{ai} uṭṭhāhatha. 2 B^{ai} sikkhātha.

3 Fsb. [maccurājā] *metri causa; we would prefer* maccurājā amohayi [ttha vasānuge].

4 B^{i} amohittha. 5 B^{ai} pitā.

6 C^{b} vo; *here and in parallel passages* ve *seems to mean* vaḥ, *see* Senart's *notes on* Dhp. 315, 337 (*MS.* Khar., *pp.* 11, 18), *and* Fsb., Dhp. (1855), *p.* 398.

7 B^{ai} *insert* pamādā, B^{m} pamādo (*cf.* Thag. 404).

8 B^{m} abbhuye. 9 B^{a} kiñci, B^{i} kicci.

10 B^{a} abhiṇhaṃ s-. 11 B^{aim} okk-.

12 B^{ai} appa-. 13 B^{ai} *omit* vatthugāthā.

14 B^{ai} antaṃ-. 15 C^{b} patthañ, B^{im} panthañ.

339. cīvare piṇḍapāte ca paccaye sayanāsane[1]—
etesu taṇhaṃ[2] mā kāsi, mā lokaṃ punar āgami.[3] 5.
340. Saṃvuto pātimokkhasmiṃ[4] indriyesu ca pañcasu,
satī[5] kāyagatā ty-atthu, nibbidābahulo bhava. 6.
341. Nimittaṃ parivajjehi subhaṃ rāgūpasaṃhitaṃ,[6]
asubhāya cittaṃ bhāvehi ekaggaṃ susamāhitaṃ, 7.
342. animittañ ca bhāvehi, mānānusayam[7] ujjaha:
tato mānābhisamayā[8] upasanto carissasī" ti. 8.

Itthaṃ sudaṃ Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Rāhulaṃ imāhi gāthāhi abhiṇhaṃ ovadatī ti

RĀHULASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

[F. 61]. 12. *Vaṅgīsasutta.*[9]

Evam me sutaṃ:[10]

Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Āḷaviyaṃ viharati Aggāḷave cetiye. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Vaṅgīsassa[11] upajjhāyo Nigrodhakappo[12] nāma thero Aggāḷave cetiye aciraparinibbuto hoti. Atha kho āyasmato Vaṅgīsassa rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa[13] evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi: 'parinibbuto nu kho me upajjhāyo udāhu no parinibbuto' ti. Atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso sāyaṇhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā[14] vuṭṭhito yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekaman-

---

1 B^{i} ca senāsane.
2 B^{i} taṇha.
3 C^{b} āgāmi.
4 B^{a} -mukkh-.
5 B^{ai} -ti.
6 B^{aim} -sañhitaṃ.
7 B^{ai} -nussayam.
8 C^{k} -ya.
9 B^{ai} *and the* uddāna: Kappasutta, B^{m} Nigrodhakappasutta. Pj. Nigrodhakappasuttaṃ, Vaṅgīsasuttan ti pi vuccati.
10 C^{kb} *omit* evam me sutaṃ.
11 B^{ai} Vaṃgi- *throughout.*
12 *So* Pj. B^{ai}; C^{kb} *add* iti.
13 C^{kb} pati-.
14 C^{k} -ṇā.

taṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: "idha mayhaṃ bhante rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa[1] evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi 'parinibbuto nu kho me upajjhāyo udāhu no[2] parinibbuto'" ti. Atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso uṭṭhāyāsanā[3] ekaṃsaṃ cīvaraṃ katvā yena Bhagavā ten' añjalim[4] paṇāmetvā Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya[5] ajjhabhāsi:

343. [6]"Pucchāma Satthāraṃ anomapaññaṃ,
diṭṭhe va dhamme yo vicikicchānaṃ chettā:[7]
Aggāḷave kālam akāsi bhikkhu
ñāto yasassī abhinibbutatto. 1.

344. Nigrodhakappo iti tassa nāmaṃ
tayā kataṃ Bhagavā brāhmaṇassa,
so taṃ namassaṃ[8] acari[9] mutyapekho
āraddhaviriyo daḷhadhammadassī.[10] 2.

345. Taṃ sāvakaṃ Sakka[11] mayam[12] pi sabbe
aññātum icchāma samantacakkhu,
samavaṭṭhitā no savanāya sotā,[13]
tuvan[14] no[15] satthā, tvam anuttaro si. 3.

[F. 62]. 346. Chind' eva no vicikicchaṃ, brūhi m' etaṃ,
parinibbutaṃ vedaya bhūripañña,
majjhe va[16] no bhāsa samantacakkhu
Sakko va devānaṃ sahassanetto. 4.

347. Ye keci ganthā[17] idha[18] mohamaggā
aññāṇapakkhā[19] vicikicchaṭhānā

---

1 C^{kb} pati-. 2 *So* B^{aim}; C^{kb} na. 3 B^{i} vuṭṭhā-.
4 B^{ai} -iṃ. 5 C^{b} gāthāhi.
6 343-358 = Thag. 1263-1278; B^{m} pucchāmi.
7 B^{aim} chetvā. 8 C^{k} namassa.
9 B^{a} ācari, B^{i} ācāri. 10 B^{ai} -dassi.
11 B^{aim} sakya. 12 B^{ai} -aṃ.
13 *So* Pj. (sotā ti sotindriyāni); C^{kb} B^{aim} sotaṃ.
14 C^{kb} tvan, B^{aim} tuvaṃ.
15 *So* Pj.; C^{kb} B^{i} nu, B^{a} *omits* nu. 16 B^{aim} ca.
17 *So* Pj.; C^{kb} B^{ai} -o. 18 C^{b} 'dha.
19 B^{a} aññānamaggā.

Tathāgataṃ patvā na te[1] bhavanti,
cakkhuṃ[2] hi etaṃ paramaṃ narānaṃ. 5.

348\. No ce hi jātu puriso kilese
vāto yathā abbhaghanaṃ vihāne,
tamo v' assa nivuto sabbaloko,
na jotimanto pi narā tapeyyuṃ. 6.

349\. Dhīrā ca pajjotakarā bhavanti,
taṃ[3] taṃ ahaṃ dhīra[4] tath' eva maññe,
vipassinaṃ jāṇam[5] upāgamamha:[6]
parisāsu no āvikarohi Kappaṃ. 7.

350\. Khippaṃ giraṃ eraya vagguvagguṃ[7]
haṃsā[8] va paggayha saṇiṃ[9] nikūja
bindussarena[10] suvikappitena
sabbe va te ujjugatā[11] suṇoma. 8.

351\. Pahīnajātimaraṇaṃ[12] asesaṃ
niggayha dhonaṃ vadessāmi[13] dhammaṃ,
na[14] kāmakāro[15] hi puthujjanānaṃ
saṃkheyyakāro ca[16] tathāgatānaṃ. 9.

352\. Sampannaveyyākaraṇan tava-y-idaṃ
samujjupaññassa[17] samuggahītaṃ,
ayam añjalī[18] pacchimo suppaṇāmito,[19]
mā mohayi[20] jānam anomapañña. 10.

F. 63.] 353. Parovaraṃ[21] ariyadhammaṃ viditvā
mā mohayi[20] jānam anomaviriya,[22]

---

[1] C^{kb} na ca te; B^{i} *puts* te *before* patvā.
[2] C^{b} B^{a} cakkhu. [3] B^{m} yaṃ.
[4] Pj. vīra, B^{i} vira. [5] C^{kb} jhānaṃ; (Pj. = jānantā).
[6] B^{i} -ā, B^{m} -umha. [7] Fsb. vaggu vagguṃ.
[8] B^{aim} haṃso. [9] B^{am} saṇikaṃ.
[10] B^{i} dhīrassarena. [11] B^{ai} uju-.
[12] B^{i} pahīnaṃ j-.
[13] B^{aim} vadissāmi, Pi. vadissāmī ti kathāpessāmi.
[14] B^{i} *omits* na. [15] B^{ai} kāmakaro.
[16] B^{a} va. [17] B^{aim} samujja-
[18] C^{k} B^{ai} -i. [19] C^{k} -panā-.
[20] B^{m} Fsb. mohayī. [21] B^{ai} varāvaram, B^{m} varovaraṃ
[22] B^{ai} -vira, B^{m} -vīra.

vāriṃ[1] yathā ghammani ghammatatto
vācâbhikaṃkhāmi[2] sutassavassa.[3] 11.
354. Yadatthiyaṃ[4] brahmacariyaṃ acāri[5]
Kappāyano, kacci[6] 'ssa taṃ amoghaṃ,
nibbāyi so ādu[7] saupādiseso,[8]
yathā vimutto ahu taṃ suṇāma."[9] 12.
355. "Acchecchi taṇhaṃ idha nāmarūpe
ti Bhagavā
Kaṇhassa[10] sotaṃ dīgharattānusayitaṃ,
atāri jātimaraṇaṃ asesaṃ"—
icc-abravī[11] Bhagavā pañcaseṭṭho. 13
356. Esa[12] sutvā pasīdāmi vaco te isisattama,
amoghaṃ[13] kira me puṭṭhaṃ, na maṃ vañcesi
brāhmaṇo. 14.
357. Yathāvādī[14] tathākārī ahū[15] Buddhassa sāvako,
acchidā Maccuno jālaṃ tataṃ[16] māyāvino daḷhaṃ. 15.
358. Addasa Bhagavā ādiṃ[17] upādānassa Kappiyo,
accagā vata Kappāyano[18] maccudheyyaṃ sudut-
taran ti 16.

VAṄGĪSASUTTAṂ[19] NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

1 B^{ai} -ri. 2 B^{ai} -khāma.
3 B^{m} sutam pavassa, B^{a} sutappavassa, B^{i} sutabbavassa; Fsb. sutassa vassa; Pj. sutaṃ pavassa *and* sutassa vassa (=saddâyatanassa vuṭṭhiṃ vassa).
4 B^{aim} yadatthi taṃ; Pj. -atthikaṃ.
5 C^{k} B^{m} acari, C^{b} B^{ai} ācari (*cf.* Thag. 1274).
6 B^{a} kañci, B^{i} kicci, B^{m} kiñca. 7 B^{ai} adu.
8 *So* B^{ai}, B^{m} so anup-; C^{k} saupādisese, C^{b} upādise.
9 B^{aim} suṇoma. 10 B^{aim} taṇhāya.
11 B^{ai} -vi. 12 B^{a} esaṃ, B^{i} evaṃ.
13 C^{kb} *add* nibbāyi so (< 354).
14 C^{kb} B^{i} -di. 15 C^{b} B^{ai} āhu, B^{m} ahu.
16 B^{im} taṃtaṃ; Pj. tataṃ *and* tathā.
17 Pj. B^{ai} ādi. 18 B^{aim} māyāvino.
19 B^{ai} Kappasuttaṃ, B^{m} Nigrodhakappasuttaṃ.

[F. 64]. 13. *Sammāparibbājaniyasutta.*

359. "Pucchāmi munim[1] pahūtapaññam[2]
tiṇṇam pāragataṃ[3] parinibbutaṃ ṭhitattaṃ:
nikkhamma gharā panujja kāme
kathaṃ bhikkhu[4] sammā so loke paribbajeyya." 1.
360. "Yassa maṅgalā samūhatā[5]
ti Bhagavā
uppādā[6] supinā ca lakkhaṇā ca,
sa[7] maṅgaladosavippahīno
bhikkhu[8] sammā so loke paribbajeyya. 2.
361. Rāgaṃ vinayetha mānusesu[9]
dibbesu kāmesu câpi bhikkhu
atikkamma bhavaṃ samecca[10] dhammaṃ
sammā so loke paribbajeyya. 3.
362. Vipiṭṭhikatvā[11] pesuṇāni[12]
kodhaṃ kadariyam jaheyya bhikkhu,
anurodhavirodhavippahīno
sammā so—pe—. 4.
363. Hitvāna piyañ ca[13] appiyañ ca
anupādāya anissito kuhiñci[14]
saṃyojaniyehi[15] vippamutto
sammā so . . . 5.
364. Na so upadhīsu sāram eti,
ādānesu vineyya chandarāgaṃ
so anissito anaññaneyyo,
sammā so . . . 6.

---

1 B^{ai} muni.
2 B^{a} bahuta-, B^{i} bahudhā-.
3 B^{a} paraṅg-, B^{i} pāraṅg-, Fsb. [pāragataṃ].
4 Fsb. [bhikkhu].
5 B^{m} samohatā.
6 B^{am} uppātā, B^{i} upātā.
7 B^{m} so.
8 *Only in* C^{kb} (< Pj.), Fsb. [bhikkhu].
9 B^{ai} mānussesu.
10 B^{ai} samacca.
11 B^{m} -iṃ katvāna.
12 C^{kb} -nā-, B^{m} -ti.
13 B^{ai} c' eva.
14 B^{ai} kuhici.
15 *So* Pj. B^{ai}; C^{kb} visaṃ-.

365. Vacasā manasā ca[1] kammanā ca[2]
aviruddho sammā viditvā[3] dhammam
nibbānapadâbhipatthayāno
sammā so . . . 7.

[F. 65]. 366. Yo 'vandati man' ti[4] na uṇṇameyya[5]
akkuṭṭho[6] pi na sandhiyetha[7] bhikkhu
laddhā parabhojanaṃ na majje,
sammā so . . . 8.

367. Lobhañ ca bhavañ ca vippahāya
virato chedanabandhanāto[8] bhikkhu
so tiṇṇakathaṃkatho visallo,
sammā so . . . 9.

368. Sāruppam attano viditvā
na[9] ca[10] bhikkhu hiṃseyya[11] kañci[12] loke,
yathātathiyaṃ viditvā[13] dhammaṃ
sammā so . . . 10.

369. Yassânusayā[14] na santi keci,
mūlā akusalā[15] samūhatāse,
so nirāsayo[16] anāsasāno,[17]
sammā so . . . 11.

---

[1] B^{a} *omits* manasā ca.

[2] *So* B^{al}; C^{kb} *omit* ca (*cf.* 330).

[3] *So* C^{b} $Pj.^{k}$; C^{k} B^{am} viditvāna, B^{l} vaditvāna (*cf.* 368).

[4] B^{a} mandati, B^{l} maddati. [5] B^{m} n' uṇṇ-.

[6] B^{al} akuddho.

[7] B^{a} siddhiyetha, B^{l} sanhiyetha, B^{m} santasetha [Pj. na sandhiyethā ti na upanayhetha na kuppeyya]; *cf.* J. VI 570^{13}: sandhīyati = sandīyati *at* S. II 200^{22}.

[8] B^{al} -bandhato, B^{m} bandhanā ca.

[9] B^{m} no, B^{a} *omits* na. [10] C^{k} *omits* ca.

[11] C^{k} B^{a} hiseyya, B^{l} hiseyyaṃ. [12] B^{alm} kiñci.

[13] B^{m} *adds* pi, B^{al} viditvāna (*cf.* 365).

[14] B^{al} -nussayā. [15] C^{k} *omits* akusalā.

[16] *So* C^{kb} (Pj.), B^{al} nirāso, B^{m} nīrāso, Fsb. nirāsaso (*cf.* 1090-91), *but in the Glossary* nirāsayo.

[17] B^{l} anāsanāso, B^{m} anāsisāno, Pj. anāsayāno (*paraphrased by means of* nāsiṃsati).

370. Āsavakhīṇo[1] pahīnamāno
sabbaṃ[2] rāgapathaṃ upātivatto
danto parinibbuto ṭhitatto
sammā so . . . 12.
371. Saddho sutavā niyāmadassī[3]
vaggagatesu na vaggasāri dhīro
lobhaṃ dosaṃ vineyya paṭighaṃ
sammā so . . . 13.
372. Saṃsuddhajino vivattacchaddo[4]
dhammesu vasī[5] pāragū anejo
saṃkhāranirodhañāṇakusalo
sammā so . . . 14.
[F. 66]. 373. Atītesu anāgatesu cāpi
kappātīto aticca suddhipañño
sabbāyatanehi vippamutto
sammā so . . . 15.
374. Aññāya padaṃ samecca[6] dhammaṃ
vivaṭaṃ[7] disvāna pahānam āsavānaṃ
sabbūpadhīnaṃ[8] parikkhayā[9]
sammā so loke paribbajeyya." 16
375. "Addhā hi Bhagavā tath' eva etaṃ:
yo so evaṃvihāri danto bhikkhu

---

1 *So* Pj.; C^{kb} B^{ai} āsavā-.
2 B^{ai} sabba-.
3 C^{k} B^{ai} -ssi.
4 B^{a} vivatacchedo, B^{im} vivaṭacchad(d)o.
5 B^{ai} vasi.
6 B^{a} samacca.
7 C^{k} vivaṭa, B^{ai} vivaṭṭaṃ.
8 B^{i} -dhinaṃ.
9 B^{aim} Fsb. *add* no (*in* B^{a} *corr. to* asajjamāno); Pj. sabbūpadhīnaṃ parikkhayā ti sabbesaṃ . . . upadhīnaṃ parikkhīṇattā katthaci asajjamāno bhikkhu sammā so loke paribbajeyya vihareyya anallīyanto lokaṃ gaccheyya. *Cf.* S. I 107^{24}: sabbūpadhīnaṃ parikkhayā | buddho soppati, kin tav' ettha Māra||.

sabbasaṃyojaniye ca vītivatto,[1]
sammā so loke paribbajeyyā" ti 17.

SAMMĀPARIBBĀJANIYASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

14. *Dhammikasutta.*

Evam me sutaṃ:

Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Dhammiko upāsako pañcahi upāsakasatehi saddhiṃ yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Dhammiko upāsako Bhagavantaṃ gāthāhi[2] ajjhabhāsi:

376. "Pucchāmi taṃ Gotama bhūripañña:[3]
kathaṃkaro sāvako sādhu hoti,
yo vā agārā anagāram eti
agārino vā pan' upāsakāse. 1.

377. Tuvaṃ[4] hi lokassa sadevakassa
gatiṃ pajānāsi parāyanañ[5] ca:
[F. 67]. na t' atthi[6] tulyo nipuṇatthadassī,
tuvaṃ[4] hi Buddhaṃ pavaraṃ vadanti. 2.

378. Sabbaṃ tuvaṃ ñāṇam avecca[7] dhammaṃ
pakāsesi satte anukampamāno,
vivattacchaddāsi[8] samantacakkhu,
virocasi[9] vimalo sabbaloke. 3.

---

[1] B^ai sabbasaṃyojanayogavitivaṭṭo, Pj. (. . . so uttamena damathena danto) sabbāni ca dasa pi saṃyojanāni caturo ca yoge vītivatto hoti.

[2] B^l gāthāya.

[3] C^b B^a -aṃ.

[4] B^aim -añ.

[5] B^ai -aṃ.

[6] Pj. B^ai na c-atthi (Pj. = tayā . . . n' atthi).

[7] B^l avacca.

[8] B^am vivaṭaccha(d)do 'si, B^l vivaṭacchedo 'si.

[9] Fsb. -sī.

379. Āgacchi[1] te santike nāgarājā
Erāvaṇo[2] nāma 'Jino' ti sutvā,
so pi tayā mantayitvâjjhagamā[3]
'sādhū' ti sutvāna patītarūpo.[4] 4.

380. Rājā pi taṃ Vessavaṇo[2] Kuvero
upeti dhammaṃ paripucchamāno,
tassâpi tvaṃ pucchito brūsi dhīra,[5]
so câpi sutvāna patītarūpo.[6] 5.

381. Ye kec' ime titthiyā vādasīlā,
ājīvikā vā yadi vā nigaṇṭhā,
paññāya taṃ nâtitaranti[7] sabbe
ṭhito vajantaṃ viya sīghagāmiṃ.[8] 6.

382. Ye kec' ime brāhmaṇā[9] vādasīlā
vuddhā[10] câpi brāhmaṇā santi keci,
sabbe tayi[11] atthabaddhā[12] bhavanti,
ye vā[13] pi c'aññe vādino maññamānā. 7.

383. Ayaṃ[14] hi dhammo nipuṇo sukho ca,
yo 'yaṃ tayā Bhagavā suppavutto,
tam eva sabbe sussūsamānā,
tvan[15] no vada pucchito buddhaseṭṭha. 8.

384. Sabbe c' ime[16] bhikkhavo sannisinnā
upāsakā câpi tath' eva[17] sotuṃ
suṇantu dhammaṃ vimalenânubuddhaṃ
subhāsitaṃ Vāsavassêva devā." 9.

[F. 68]. 385. "Suṇātha me bhikkhavo, sāvayāmi[18] vo
dhammaṃ dhutaṃ,[19] tañ ca dharātha[20] sabbe,

---

[1] *So MSS.*, *cf.* 138, 979.
[2] C^{b} -vano, B^{ai} -vaṇṇo.
[3] B^{i} -jjhāgamā.
[4] B^{a} paṭi-.
[5] B^{ai} vira.
[6] B^{ai} paṭi-.
[7] B^{ai} nâtikkamanti (Pj. nâtitarantī ti nâtikkamanti).
[8] B^{ai} -i.
[9] B^{a} -ṇa.
[10] B^{im} buddhā.
[11] Fsb. tayī.
[12] B^{aim} -bandhā.
[13] (*So* Pj.); *MSS.* cā.
[14] B^{aim} -añ.
[15] B^{ai} taṃ, Pj. tan *and* tvan.
[16] C^{b} v' ime, B^{aim} p' ime.
[17] B^{ai} tatth' eva.
[18] B^{m} sāvayissāmi.
[19] C^{k} sutaṃ.
[20] B^{aim} dhammaṃ, dhu(B^{i} dhū-)taṅgaṃ ca carātha sabbe.

iriyāpathaṃ pabbajitānulomikaṃ[1]
sevetha naṃ atthadassī[2] mutīmā. 10.

386. Na ve[3] vikāle vicareyya bhikkhu,
gāmañ[4] ca[5] piṇḍāya careyya kāle
akālacāriṃ[6] hi sajanti[7] saṅgā,
tasmā vikāle na caranti buddhā. 11.

387. Rūpā ca saddā ca rasā ca gandhā
phassā ca ye sammadayanti[8] satte,
etesu dhammesu vineyya chandaṃ
kālena so pavise pātarāsaṃ. 12.

388. Piṇḍañ[4] ca bhikkhu samayena laddhā
eko paṭikkamma raho niside,
ajjhattacintī[9] na mano bahiddhā
nicchāraye saṅgahītattabhāvo.[10] 13

389. Sace pi so sallape sāvakena
aññena vā kenaci bhikkhunā vā,
dhammaṃ paṇītaṃ tam udāhareyya
na pesuṇaṃ no pi parūpavādaṃ. 14.

390. Vādaṃ[11] hi eke paṭiseniyanti,
na te pasaṃsāma parittapaññe,
tato tato ne pasajanti[12] saṅgā,
cittaṃ[11] hi te tattha gamenti dūre. 15.

391. Piṇḍaṃ vihāraṃ sayanāsanañ[13] ca
āpañ[13] ca saṃghāṭirajūpavāhanaṃ[14]
sutvāna dhammaṃ Sugatena desitaṃ
saṃkhāya seve varapaññasāvako. 16.

[F. 69]. 392. Tasmā hi piṇḍe sayanāsane ca
āpe ca saṃghāṭirajūpavāhane,—

---

[1] B[ai] pabbajj-.
[2] Pj. atthadasso ti hitānupassī.
[3] B[aim] no ce.
[4] B[aim] -aṃ.
[5] B[aim] *omit* ca.
[6] B[a] -iñ, B[i] -im.
[7] B[ai] sajj-
[8] B[ai] -madda-.
[9] B[ai] -ti.
[10] B[ai] -gahita-.
[11] B[aim] -añ.
[12] *So* Pj.; B[am] ne saṃsaj(j)anti, B[i] ne saṃsajja, C[kb] Fsb. ne va sajanti.
[13] B[ai] -aṃ.
[14] *MSS.* -rajūpa- (=rajopa-?), B[ai] -vāhaṇaṃ.

etesu dhammesu anūpalitto
bhikkhu yathā pokkhare vāribindu. 17.
393. Gahaṭṭhavattaṃ pana vo vadāmi,
yathākaro sāvako sādhu hoti,
na h' eso labbhā sapariggahena
phassetuṃ[1] yo kevalo bhikkhudhammo. 18.
394. Pāṇaṃ na hane,[2] na ca ghātayeyya,
na cânujaññā hanataṃ paresaṃ,—
sabbesu bhūtesu nidhāya daṇḍaṃ,
ye thāvarā ye ca tasanti[3] loke. 19.
395. Tato adinnaṃ parivajjayeyya
kiñci kvaci[4] sāvako bujjhamāno,
na hāraye, haratam nânujaññā:
sabbaṃ adinnaṃ parivajjayeyya. 20.
396. Abrahmacariyaṃ parivajjayeyya
aṅgārakāsuṃ jalitaṃ va viññū,[5]
asambhuṇanto[6] pana brahmacariyaṃ
parassa dāraṃ nâtikkameyya. 21.
397. Sabhaggato vā parisaggato vā
ekassa v' eko[7] na musā bhaṇeyya,
na bhāṇaye,[8] bhaṇataṃ nânujaññā:
sabbaṃ abhūtaṃ parivajjayeyya. 22.
398. Majjañ ca pānaṃ na samācareyya,
dhammaṃ imaṃ rocaye yo gahaṭṭho,
na pāyaye, pipataṃ[9] nânujaññā
'ummādanantaṃ' iti naṃ viditvā. 23.
399. Madā hi pāpāni karonti bālā,
kārenti[10] c' aññe pi jane pamatte,[11]

---

[1] B^{i} -pasetaṃ; B^{a} Fsb. -tu.
[2] *So MSS.*; *cf.* A. I 214, IV 254. [3] B^{aim} tasā santi.
[4] Fsb. -cī.
[5] B^{a} vadaññu, B^{i} *omits* va.
[6] C^{b} -bhunanto, B^{ai} -bhūṇanto.
[7] B^{ai} ekass' ev' eko, (C^{kb}) Fsb. ekassa c' eko.
[8] B^{ai} bhāsaye.
[9] B^{ai} pivitaṃ, B^{m} pāyeyya pivataṃ.
[10] *So* B^{aim}; C^{kb} Fsb. karonti. [11] B^{aim} pamajje.

F. 70]. etaṃ apuññāyatanaṃ[1] vivajjaye
ummādanaṃ mohanaṃ bālakantaṃ. 24

400. Pāṇaṃ na hane,[2] na câdinnam ādiye,[3]
musā na bhāse,[4] na ca majjapo siyā,
abrahmacariyā virameyya methunā,
rattiṃ na bhuñjeyya[5] vikālabhojanaṃ, 25.

401. mālaṃ na dhāraye[6] na ca[7] gandham ācare,
mañce chamāyaṃ va sayetha santhate,[8]—
etaṃ hi aṭṭhaṅgikam āh' uposathaṃ
Buddhena dukkhantagunā[9] pakāsitaṃ. 26.

402. Tato ca pakkhass' upavass' uposathaṃ
cātuddasiṃ[10] pañcadasiñ[11] ca aṭṭhamiṃ[11]
pāṭihāriyapakkhañ[12] ca pasannamānaso
aṭṭhaṅgupetaṃ susamattarūpaṃ. 27.

403. Tato ca pāto upavutthuposatho[13]
annena pānena ca bhikkhusaṃghaṃ
pasannacitto anumodamāno
yathārahaṃ saṃvibhajetha viññū. 28.

404. Dhammena mātāpitaro bhareyya
payojaye dhammikaṃ[14] so vaṇijjaṃ,
etaṃ gihī[15] vattayaṃ appamatto
Sayampabhe[16] nāma upeti deve" ti 29.

DHAMMIKASUTTAṂ[17] NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

1 B^{m} apa-, B^{a} asaññāyatanaṃ, B^{i} maññāpayanaṃ.
2 *So MSS.* (*cf.* 394).
3 B^{ai} (na) ca adinnam ānaye.
4 B^{ai} bhāseyya.
5 B^{ai} bhojeyya.
6 B^{ai} dhāre *in accordance with metre.*
7 B^{ai} *omit* ca.
8 B^{a} saṇthate, B^{i} saṇṭhate.
9 C^{b} (Pj.) -guṇā.
10 C^{b} B^{ai} catud-; B^{aim} -dasī.
11 B^{aim} -ī.
12 *So* Pj. B^{m}; B^{i} pāṭihārika-, B^{a} pārihārika-, C^{kb} pātihāraka-.
13 B^{ai} upavatth-, B^{m} upavuṭh-.
14 C^{k} dhammika.
15 B^{ai} -hi.
16 B^{ai} Sayaṃ-.
17 B^{ai} Dhammiya-.

Cūlavaggo dutiyo.

[1]Tassa vaggassa uddānam:

Ratanaṃ Āmagandhañ ca Hiriñ ca Maṅgaluttamaṃ
Sūcilomo Dhammacariyā puna Brāhmaṇadhammikaṃ
Nāvā- ca suttaṃ Kiṃsīlaṃ Uṭṭhānaṃ atha Rāhulo
Kappo[2] ca Paribbājo[3] Dhammiko ca punāparaṃ,
cuddas' etāni suttāni Cūḷavaggo ti vuccati.

---

[1] *Only in* C[kb]. [2] *So* C[kb] (ɔ : Kappiyo?). [3] C[k] -jā.

[F. 71]. III. MAHĀVAGGA.

1. *Pabbajjāsutta.*

405. Pabbajjaṃ kittayissāmi, yathā pabbaji[1] cakkhumā,
yathā vīmaṃsamāno[2] so pabbajjaṃ samarocayi. 1.
406. 'Sambādho 'yaṃ[3] gharāvāso rajassâyatanaṃ' iti
'abbhokāso ca pabbajjā' iti disvāna pabbaji,[1] 2.
407. pabbajitvāna[4] kāyena pāpakammaṃ vivajjayī,
vacīduccaritaṃ hitvā ājīvaṃ parisodhayi. 3.
408. Agamā Rājagahaṃ Buddho Magadhānaṃ Giribbajaṃ,
piṇḍāya abhihāresi ākiṇṇavaralakkhaṇo. 4.
409. Tam addasā[5] Bimbisāro pāsādasmiṃ patiṭṭhito,
disvā lakkhaṇasampannaṃ imam atthaṃ abhāsatha: 5.
410. "Imaṃ bhonto nisāmetha: abhirūpo brahā[6] suci
caraṇena [7]c' eva[7] sampanno, yugamattañ[8] ca pekkhati 6.
[F. 72]. 411. okkhittacakkhu satimā, nâyaṃ nīcakulā-m-iva.
Rājadūtā vidhāvantu,[9] kuhiṃ bhikkhu gamissati." 7.
412. Te pesitā rājadūtā piṭṭhito anubandhisuṃ:[10]
'kuhiṃ gamissati bhikkhu, katthavāso bhavissati.' 8.
413. Sapadānañ[11] caramāno guttadvāro susaṃvuto
khippaṃ pattaṃ apūresi sampajāno patissato.[12] 9.

---

[1] B^{ai} pabbajji.
[2] C^{b} B^{aim} vi-.
[3] B^{aim} sambādhāyaṃ.
[4] B^{ai} pabbajji-
[5] B^{ai} -sa.
[6] B^{ai} brahmā.
[7] C^{b} ce, B^{m} ca.
[8] B^{aim} yugga-.
[9] B^{aim} 'bhidhāvantu.
[10] C^{b} B^{m} -dhiṃsu, B^{a} -dhisu *corr. to* -dhiṃsu, B^{i} -dhisu.
[11] C^{b} B^{ai} -aṃ.
[12] B^{i} satimato.

414. Sa piṇḍacāraṃ[1] caritvā[2] nikkhamma nagarā muni
Paṇḍavaṃ abhihāresi, etthavāso bhavissati. 10.

415. Disvāna vāsūpagataṃ[3] tato dūtā upāvisuṃ,[4]
eko[5] ca dūto āgantvā[6] rājino paṭivedayi:[7] 11.

416. "Esa bhikkhu mahārāja Paṇḍavassa puratthato[8]
nisinno vyagghusabho[9] va sīho va girigabbhare." 12.

417. Sutvāna dūtavacanaṃ bhaddayānena khattiyo
taramānarūpo niyyāsi yena Paṇḍavapabbato.[10] 13.

[F. 73]. 418. Sa yānabhūmiṃ[11] yāyitvā yānā oruyha[12] khattiyo
pattiko[13] upasaṃkamma[14] āsajja naṃ upāvisi. 14.

419. Nisajja rājā sammodi kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ[15] tato,
kathaṃ so vītisāretvā[16] imam atthaṃ abhāsatha: 15.

420. "Yuvā ca daharo câsi[17] paṭhamuppattiko[18] susu[19]
vaṇṇārohena[20] sampanno jātimā viya khattiyo 16.

421. sobhayanto anīkaggaṃ[21] nāgasaṃghapurakkhato,[22]
dadāmi bhoge, bhuñjassu, jātiṃ c' akkhāhi[23]
pucchito." 17.

422. "Ujuṃ janapado[24] rāja[25] Himavantassa passato
dhanaviriyena sampanno Kosalesu[26] niketino. 18.

---

[1] B^{ai} piṇḍā-.
[2] B^{aim} -tvāna.
[3] B^{ai} vāsu-.
[4] B^{i} -viṃsu.
[5] B^{a} *inserts* tesu *before* eko.
[6] B^{ai} āgaṃtvā.
[7] C^{k} B^{a} -dasi.
[8] B^{am} purakkhato, B^{i} pūrakkhato.
[9] B^{aim} bya-.
[10] B^{ai} Paṇḍuva-.
[11] B^{aim} -mi.
[12] C^{kb} orū-.
[13] B^{am} pattiyā (*in* B^{a} *corr. from* -yo).
[14] B^{ai} -sañ-.
[15] C^{b} -ṇī-, B^{aim} sāra-.
[16] B^{ai} vi-.
[17] B^{aim} câpi.
[18] *So* B^{m} *and the Cingalese text of* J. III 218^{9}; C^{kb} -pattiyā, (Pj.) B^{ai} -pattito.
[19] C^{b} susū.
[20] C^{k} vaṇṇa-.
[21] B^{ai} ani-, B^{m} aṇi-.
[22] B^{m} -purekkh-.
[23] B^{aim} jāti(ṃ) akkhāhi (B^{i} -ti).
[24] C^{kb} jāna-.
[25] B^{ai} rājā.
[26] B^{aim} Kosalassa.

423. Ādiccā[1] nāma gottena, Sākiyā[1] nāma jātiyā,
tamhā kulā pabbajito[2] 'mhi rāja[3]
na kāme abhipatthayaṃ[4]— 19.
424. Kāmesv- ādīnavaṃ[5] disvā nekkhammaṃ[6] daṭṭhu[7] khemato
[F. 74]. padhānāya[8] gamissāmi, ettha[9] me rañjatī[10] mano" ti 20.

PABBAJJĀSUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

2. *Padhānasutta.*

425. Tam[11] maṃ padhānapahitattaṃ[12] nadiṃ[13] Nerañjaraṃ[14] pati
viparakkamma jhāyantaṃ yogakkhemassa pattiyā 1.
426. Namucī[15] karuṇaṃ vācaṃ bhāsamāno[16] upāgami:
"kiso[17] tvam asi dubbaṇṇo, santike maraṇan[18] tava. 2.
427. Sahassabhāgo maraṇassa, ekaṃso tava jīvitaṃ,
jīva bho,[19] jīvitaṃ seyyo, jīvaṃ puññāni kāhasi. 3

---

1 B^{alm} -o (*in* B^{al} Sākiyā).
2 C^{k} pabbajato, C^{b} sabbajito, B^{a} pabbajjito.
3 B^{al} *omit* rāja, Fsb. ['mhi rāja].
4 B^{al} -ye.
5 B^{a} -ādinna-, B^{l} -ādina-.
6 B^{alm} nikkha(m)ma(ṃ).
7 B^{a} duṭhuṃ, B^{l} daṭhuṃ.
8 B^{l} pathā-.
9 C^{b} tattha.
10 B^{m} -ti, B^{al} rajjati.
11 B^{al} taṃ.
12 C^{k} padhānapahitatthaṃ, B^{a} padhāpahitatthaṃ *corr. to* -ttaṃ, B^{l} padhāpahitattaṃ.
13 C^{k} nadi, C^{b} nandiṃ, B^{a} nadin, B^{l} nidā.
14 B^{al} Nerañca-.
15 C^{k} Namūci. B^{alm} Namuci.
16 B^{l} bhassa-.
17 C^{b} B^{l} kiṃso.
18 B^{alm} -aṃ.
19 C^{kb} (Pj.) jīvaṃ bho, B^{a} jiva bho, B^{l} jīvite, B^{m} jīvato.

428. Carato ca te brahmacariyaṃ aggihuttañ[1] ca jūhato[2]
pahūtaṃ[3] cīyate[4] puññaṃ, kiṃ padhānena kāhasi. 4.
429. Duggo maggo padhānāya dukkaro durabhisam-
bhavo,"[5]
imā gāthā bhaṇaṃ Māro aṭṭhā Buddhassa santike. 5.
[F. 75]. 430. Taṃ tathāvādinaṃ Māraṃ Bhagavā etad[6] abravi:[7]
"pamattabandhu pāpimā, yen' atthena[8] idhāgato 6.
431. aṇumattena[9] pi puññena attho mayhaṃ na vijjati,
yesañ ca attho puññānaṃ,[10] te Māro vattum ara-
hati. 7.
432. Atthi saddhā tato[11] viriyaṃ, paññā ca mama vijjati
evaṃ maṃ pahitattaṃ (pi)[12] kiṃ jīvam anupuc-
chasi.[13] 8.
433. Nadīnam api sotāni ayam vāto visosaye,[14]
kiñ ca[15] me pahitattassa[16] lohitaṃ nūpasussaye.[17] 9.
434. Lohite sussamānamhi pittaṃ[18] semhañ[1] ca sussati,[19]
maṃsesu khīyamānesu bhiyyo[20] cittaṃ pasīdati,
bhiyyo[21] sati ca paññā ca samādhi mama tiṭṭhati. 10.
435. Tassa m' evaṃ[22] viharato pattass' uttamavedanaṃ
kāmesu[23] nāpekhate[24] cittaṃ, passa sattassa[25] sud-
dhataṃ. 11.

---

1 B^{ai} -aṃ (B^{m} -hūtañ).
2 B^{ai} juhato.
3 C^{kb} bahū-, B^{ai} bahu-, B^{m} pahu-.
4 C^{kb} vīyyate, B^{a} ciyyate, B^{im} ciyate.
5 B^{ai} -saṃ-.
6 B^{i} ekam.
7 C^{b} abrūvi.
8 B^{i} yenettena, Pj. = attano atthena.
9 C^{b} anu-, B^{aim} anumatto (B^{m} aṇu-).
10 B^{ai} puññena.
11 B^{am} tapo, B^{i} tappo.
12 *So* B^{ai}; C^{kb} *omit* pi.
13 B^{m} -pucchatha.
14 C^{k} visesaye.
15 *So* Pj.; C^{kb} B^{m} kiñci, B^{ai} kica.
16 C^{k} pi-, C^{b} pi- *corr. to* pa-.
17 C^{b} B^{aim} nupa-.
18 B^{ai} pitta.
19 B^{ai} sussayati.
20 C^{k} bhīyyo, B^{a} bhiyo.
21 C^{k} bhīyyo.
22 B^{aim} me evaṃ.
23 *So MSS.*; Fsb. kāme.
24 B^{ai} nāpekkhate.
25 B^{m} passa saddhassa, B^{i} passatha attassa.

436. Kāmā te paṭhamā[1] senā, dutiyā arati vuccati,
[F. 76]. tatiyā khuppipāsā te, catutthī taṇhā[2] pavuccati,[3] 12.
437. pañcamī[4] thīnamiddhan[5] te, chaṭṭh ābhīrū[6] pavuccati,
sattamī vicikicchā te, makkho thambho te aṭṭhamo, 13.
438. lābho siloko sakkāro micchāladdho ca yo yaso,
yo c' attānaṃ samukkaṃse[7] pare ca avajānati,[8] 14.
439. esa Namuci te senā Kaṇhassâbhippahāraṇī,[9]
na[10] naṃ asūro[11] jināti,[12] jetvā[13] ca labhate sukhaṃ. 15.
440. Esa muñjaṃ[14] parihare, dhi-r-atthu[15] idha[16] jīvitaṃ,
saṅgāme me[17] mataṃ[18] seyyo, yañce jīve parājito. 16.
441. Pagāḷhā[19] ettha na dissanti eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā,
tañ ca maggaṃ na jānanti, yena gacchanti[20] subbatā. 17.
442. Samantā dhajiniṃ[21] disvā yuttaṃ Māraṃ savāhanaṃ
yuddhāya[22] paccuggacchāmi,[23] mā maṃ ṭhānā acāvayi.[24] 18.
[F. 77]. 443. Yaṃ te taṃ[25] na-ppasahati senaṃ[26] loko sadevako,

---

[1] B^{ai} patha-.
[2] B^{a} taṇḍi, B^{i} taṇhi, B^{m} nikanti.
[3] B^{m} vuccati.
[4] B^{aim} -maṃ.
[5] B^{ai} thinaṃmi-.
[6] B^{aim} bhirū.
[7] C^{k} -so.
[8] B^{ai} -jānāti.
[9] B^{a} -riṇi, B^{i} -rini, B^{m} -rinī.
[10] B^{i} nu.
[11] B^{ai} asuro.
[12] B^{ai} jinati.
[13] B^{ai} jitvā.
[14] B^{aim} muñcaṃ.
[15] C^{b} dhī-r-atthu.
[16] B^{ai} mama.
[17] C^{b} *omits* me.
[18] B^{i} taṃ *instead of* mataṃ.
[19] B^{ai} pa(g)gaḷhā.
[20] B^{i} vajjanti.
[21] B^{ai} -ni.
[22] C^{k} -yaṃ.
[23] *MSS.* paccugacchāmi (*in accordance with metre*), *cf.* Mahāvastu II 240[1].
[24] C^{k} avacayi, B^{ai} acāpayi.
[25] C^{k} yaṃ te naṃ, C^{b} yaṃ ne tanaṃ, B^{ai} yan te taṃ.
[26] B^{i} sesa.

taṃ[1] te paññāya gacchāmi[2] āmaṃ pattaṃ[3] va
amhanā.[4] 19.
444. Vasiṃkaritvā[5] saṃkappaṃ satiñ[6] ca suppatiṭṭhitaṃ
raṭṭhā raṭṭhaṃ vicarissaṃ sāvake vinayaṃ puthu. 20.
445. Te[7] appamattā pahitattā mama sāsanakārakā[8]
akāmassa[9] te gamissanti, yattha gantvā na so-
care."[10] 21.
446. "Satta vassāni[11] Bhagavantaṃ anubandhiṃ[12] padā
padaṃ,[13]
otāraṃ nâdhigacchissaṃ[14] Sambuddhassa satī-
mato. 22.
447. Medavaṇṇaṃ va pāsāṇaṃ vāyaso anupariyagā:[15]
'ap' ettha mudu[16] vindema, api assādanā siyā.' 23.
448. Aladdhā tattha assādaṃ[17] vāyas' etto apakkami,—
kāko va selaṃ[18] āsajja[19] nibbijjâpema[20] Gota-
maṃ."[21] 24.

---

1 B^{al} tan.

2 *So* C^{kb}, *probably for* bhañjāmi (*cf.* Fsb. S.B.E. x. 70); B^{a} vecchāpi, B^{l} vejjhāmi, *i.e.* vecchāmi (√ vyadh), *cf.* Mahāvastu II 240^{11} bhetsyāmi; B^{m} sesāpi.

3 C^{b} B^{alm} pakkaṃ.

4 C^{b} ambhanā *corr. to* asambhanā, B^{a} ampanasamanā *corr. to* asamanā, B^{m} asmanā, B^{l} ampanasā (Pj. = pāsāṇena).

5 B^{m} -katvāna, B^{al} vasikaritvā.

6 B^{al} -iṃ.

7 B^{m} ty-.

8 B^{a} -kāraṇā, B^{l} -kārikā.

9 C^{b} kāmassa, B^{a} akāmayā, B^{m} akāmā.

10 B^{l} kāmaṃ bhavaṃ jahissanti, yattha gaṃtvāna socare.

11 B^{m} sattavassaṃ.

12 B^{am} -bandhi, B^{l} -phandhi.

13 B^{a} parāparaṃ, B^{l} padānupadaṃ.

14 B^{l} adhigacchissaṃ (*omitting* na). C^{k} -issa.

15 B^{m} -parīyagā.

16 C^{b} B^{alm} muduṃ.

17 B^{a} tattha-m-assādaṃ.

18 B^{m} -am.

19 *So* Pj. B^{a}; B^{l} āssajja; C^{kb} āvajja.

20 B^{a} nibbijjâpema bho, B^{l} nibbijjhâpema to.

21 B^{m} *ad* Saṃy. Nik. I 124^{8}. 127^{17} Gotamā.

449. Tassa sokaparetassa vīṇā kacchā abhassatha,
[F. 78]. tato so dummano yakkho tatth' ev' antaradhāyathā ti 25.

PADHĀNASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

3. *Subhāsitasutta.*[1]

Evam me sutaṃ:

Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane —pe—.[2] Bhagavā etad avoca: "catūhi[3] bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatā vācā subhāsitā hoti na[4] dubbhāsitā anavajjā ca ananuvajjā[5] ca viññūnaṃ, katamehi catūhi[3]: idha bhikkhave[6] bhikkhu subhāsitañ ñeva[7] bhāsati no dubbhāsitaṃ, dhammañ ñeva[7] bhāsati no adhammaṃ, piyañ ñeva[7] bhāsati no appiyaṃ, saccañ ñeva[7] bhāsati no alikaṃ.[8] Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi[3] aṅgehi samannāgatā vācā[9] subhāsitā hoti na[4] dubbhāsitā anavajjā ca ananuvajjā[5] ca viññūnan" ti. Idam avoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvā[10] Sugato athâparaṃ etad avoca Satthā:

450. "Subhāsitaṃ uttamam āhu santo,
dhammaṃ bhaṇe nâdhammaṃ,[11] taṃ dutiyaṃ,[12]
piyaṃ bhaṇe nâppiyaṃ,[13] taṃ tatiyaṃ,[12]
saccaṃ bhaṇe nâlikaṃ, taṃ catutthan" ti. 1.

---

1 = S. I 188^{25}-189^{25}.

2 B^{aim} Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū (B^{a} -u) āmantesi: "bhikkhavo" ti. "Bhaddante" ti te bhikkhū (B^{a} -u) Bhagavato paccassosuṃ.

3 C^{kb} B^{a} -uhi.

4 B^{ai} honti no.

5 B^{m} anupavajjā.

6 B^{ai} *omit* bhikkhave.

7 B^{aim} -aṃ yeva.

8 B^{ai} aliṅkaṃ.

9 B^{ai} *omit* samannāgatā vācā.

10 B^{im} vatvāna.

11 C^{k} Fsb. -ma.

12 Fsb. -tīyaṃ.

13 B^{ai} nāpiyaṃ, B^{m} napiyan.

Atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso [1] uṭṭhāyāsanā ekaṃsaṃ cīvaraṃ katvā yena Bhagavā ten' añjaliṃ paṇāmetvā Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: "paṭibhāti maṃ Sugatā" ti. "Paṭibhātu taṃ Vaṅgīsā" ti Bhagavā avoca. Atha kho [F. 79.] āyasmā Vaṅgīso [1] Bhagavantaṃ sammukhā sāruppāhi gāthāhi abhitthavi:

451\. [2] Tam eva vācaṃ bhāseyya, yāy' attānaṃ na tāpaye
pare ca na vihiṃseyya, sā [3] ve vācā subhāsitā. 2.
452\. Piyavācam eva bhāseyya, yā vācā patinanditā, [4]
yaṃ anādāya pāpāni paresaṃ bhāsate piyaṃ. 3.
453\. Saccaṃ ve amatā vācā, esa dhammo sanantano,
sacce atthe ca dhamme ca, āhu, santo patiṭṭhitā. 4.
454\. Yam [5] Buddho bhāsatī [6] vācaṃ khemaṃ nibbāna-pattiyā
dukkhass' antakiriyāya, sā [3] ve vācānam uttamā" ti 5.

SUBHĀSITASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

4\. *Sundarikabhāradvājasutta.* [7]

[8] Evam me sutaṃ:

Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosalesu viharati Sundarikāya nadiyā tīre. Tena kho pana samayena Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Sundarikāya nadiyā tīre aggiṃ juhati [9] aggihuttaṃ paricarati. Atha kho Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo aggiṃ juhitvā aggihuttaṃ pari F. 80.]caritvā uṭṭhāyāsanā samantā catuddisā anuvilokesi: [10] 'ko nu kho imaṃ havyasesaṃ [11] bhuñjeyyā' ti. Addasā [12] kho Sundarikabhā-

---

[1] B^{al} *omit* utthāyāsanā . . . Vaṅgīso.
[2] 451-454 = Thag. 1227-1230.
[3] C^k sa.
[4] B^{alm} paṭi-.
[5] B^{al} yaṃ.
[6] *So* C^k; C^b B^{alm} -ti.
[7] Pj. Pūraḷāsasutta.
[8] *The prose introduction* = S. I 167-68.
[9] C^b jūhati.
[10] C^k anulokesi.
[11] C^{kb} bhavya-, B^l habya-, B^a hapya.
[12] B^{al} -sa.

radvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ avidūre aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamūle sasīsaṃ pārutaṃ nisinnaṃ, disvāna vāmena hatthena havyasesaṃ[1] gahetvā dakkhiṇena hatthena kamaṇḍaluṃ gahetvā[2] yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami. Atha kho Bhagavā Sundarikabhāradvājassa brāhmaṇassa padasaddena sīsaṃ vivari. Atha kho Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo 'muṇḍo ayaṃ bhavaṃ, muṇḍako ayaṃ[3] bhavan' ti tato va[4] puna nivattitukāmo ahosi. Atha kho Sundarikabhāradvājassa brāhmaṇassa etad ahosi: 'muṇḍā pi hi[5] idh' ekacce brāhmaṇā bhavanti, yan[6] nūnâhaṃ upasaṃkamitvā jātiṃ puccheyyan' ti. Atha kho Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā Bhagavantam etad avoca: "kiṃjacco bhavan" ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Sundarikabhāradvājaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ gāthāhi[7] ajjhabhāsi:

455. "Na brāhmaṇo no 'mhi na rājaputto,
na vessāyano[8] uda[9] koci no 'mhi,
gottaṃ pariññāya puthujjanānaṃ
akiñcano manta carāmi loke. 1.
456. Saṃghāṭivāsī[10] agiho[11] carāmi
nivuttakeso[12] abhinibbutatto
alippamāno[13] idha māṇavehi[14]
akalla[15] maṃ brāhmaṇa pucchi[16] gottapañhaṃ." 2.

---

[1] C^{kb} bhavya-, B^{im} habya-, B^{a} hapya-.
[2] B^{ai} *omit* gahetvā. [3] C^{k} ayam.
[4] *So* B^{m} Pj.; C^{kb} ca; B^{ai} Fsb. *omit* va. [5] B^{i} *omits* hi.
[6] B^{aim} yaṃ. [7] B^{i} gāthāya.
[8] C^{b} vessāno (*the metre requires* *vesiyāno).
[9] B^{m} nūda. [10] B^{ai} -si.
[11] B^{am} agaho, B^{i} ageho (Pj. agiho ti ageho).
[12] C^{kb} nī-. [13] B^{im} alimpanāno.
[14] *So* C^{b} B^{ai} (Pj.=manussehi); C^{k} B^{m} māṇavehi.
[15] C^{b} B^{am} -aṃ.
[16] *So* C^{kb}; B^{aim} pucchasi, Fsb. [brāhmaṇa] pucchasi (*metri causa*).

457. "Pucchanti ve bho brāhmaṇā[1] brāhmaṇehi[2] saha 'brāhmaṇo no bhavan' ti."

[F. 81]. "Brāhmaṇo[3] ce tvaṃ brūsi, mañ[4] ca brūsi[5] abrāhmaṇaṃ,[6]
tam[7] taṃ Sāvittiṃ[8] pucchāmi
tipadaṃ catuvīsatakkharaṃ." 3.

458. "Kiṃnissitā[9] isayo[10] manujā khattiyā brāhmaṇā devatānaṃ[11] yaññam akappayiṃsu puthū[12] idha loke."

"Ya-d-antagū vedagū yaññakāle
yassâhutiṃ[13] labhe, tass' ijjhe ti brūmi." 4.

459. "Addhā hi tassa hutam ijjhe,
ti brāhmaṇo
yaṃ tādisaṃ vedaguṃ[14] addasāma,
tumhādisānaṃ[15] hi adassanena
añño jano bhuñjati pūraḷāsaṃ."[16] 5.

460. "Tasmā ti ha tvaṃ brāhmaṇa atthena atthiko upasaṃkamma puccha:
santaṃ vidhūmaṃ anighaṃ nirāsaṃ
app- ev' idha[17] abhivinde[18] sumedhaṃ." 6.

461. "Yaññe ratâham[19] bho Gotama[20] yaññaṃ yaṭṭhukāmo,[21] nâhaṃ pajānāmi, anusāsatu maṃ bhavaṃ,

---

1 B^{l} brahmaṇo. 2 *So* B^{ai} Pj.; C^{kb} brāhmaṇo hi.
3 B^{m} *adds* hi. 4 B^{ai} maṃ.
5 C^{k} brūhi, C^{b} *omits* mañ ca brūsi.
6 C^{kb} -ṇan. 7 C^{kb} *omit* taṃ.
8 B^{ai} Sāvatt(h)i. 9 B^{ai} kinissitā.
10 B^{ai} issayo. 11 C^{b} -na.
12 B^{ai} puthu. 13 C^{kb} -ti, B^{l} yassa huti.
14 B^{ai} -gu. 15 C^{b} -am, B^{ai} -añ.
16 B^{a} puḷhāsaṃ, B^{l} pūraḷhāsaṃ.
17 B^{l} appevana. 18 B^{m} avinde. 19 B^{ai} -aṃ.
20 Fsb. [bho Gotama]; *by reading:* yaññe ratâhaṃ Gotama yaṭṭhukāmo | nâhaṃ pajānāmi . . ., *we could get one and a half* Triṣṭubh-pāda. 21 B^{ai} yiṭhu-.

yattha[1] hutaṃ ijjhate, brūhi me taṃ."

"Tena hi tvaṃ brāhmaṇa odahassu sotaṃ,
dhammaṃ[2] te desessāmi[3]: 7.

462. Mā jātiṃ[4] puccha, caraṇañ[5] ca puccha,
kaṭṭhā have jāyati jātavedo:
nīcākulīno[6] pi munī dhitīmā[7]
ājāniyo[8] hoti hirīnisedho[9] 8.
[F. 82] 463. saccena danto damasā upeto
vedantagū vusitabrahmacariyo,—
kālena tamhi havyaṃ[10] pavecche,
yo brāhmaṇo puññapekho yajetha. 9.
464. Ye[11] kāme hitvā agihā[12] caranti
susaññatattā tasaraṃ va[13] ujju,[14]
kālena tesu havyaṃ[15] pavecche,
yo brāhmaṇo puññapekho[16] yajetha. 10.
465. Ye vītarāgā susamāhitindriyā
cando va Rāhu-gahaṇā pamuttā,[17]
kālena tesu—pe—. 11.
466. Asajjamānā vicaranti loke
sadā satā hitvā mamāyitāni,
kālena tesu . . . 12.
467. Yo kāme hitvā abhibhuyyacārī,[18]
yo vedi jātimaraṇassa[19] antaṃ,

---

[1] Pj. yattha *and* yathā. [2] B^{aim} -an.
[3] *So* B^{am} Pj.; B^{i} dessāmi; C^{kb} desissāmi, *i.e.* desayissāmi *as in* J. V 222^{12} (?).
[4] B^{ai} -ti. [5] B^{ai} -aṃ.
[6] B^{ai} niccā-, B^{m} nicā-. [7] C^{b} dhītīmā, B^{aim} dhitimā.
[8] C^{b} -nīyo. [9] B^{ai} hiri-.
[10] B^{a} hapyaṃ, B^{i} habyaṃ. [11] B^{ai} yo.
[12] B^{aim} agahā.
[13] C^{k} tasaīva, B^{ai} vāsaraṃ va. [14] B^{ai} ujuṃ (*cf.* 215^{a}).
[15] B^{a} hapya saṃ-, B^{i} habya saṃ-.
[16] B^{a} -pekkho. [17] B^{ai} pamutto.
[18] B^{ai} abhibhuyhacāri. [19] B^{ai} -maraṇass'.

parinibbuto[1] udakarahado va sīto,
tathāgato arahati[2] pūraḷāsaṃ.[3] 13.
468. Samo samehi visamehi dūre
tathāgato hoti anantapañño
anūpalitto[4] idha vā huraṃ[5] vā,
tathāgato arahati pūraḷāsaṃ. 14.
469. Yamhī[6] na māyā vasatī[6] na māno,
yo vītalobho amamo[7] nirāso
panuṇṇakodho[8] abhinibbutatto,
so[9] brāhmaṇo sokamalaṃ ahāsi,—
tathāgato—pe . 15.
[F. 83]. 470. Nivesanaṃ yo manaso ahāsi,[10]
pariggahā yassa na santi keci,
anupādiyāno idha vā huraṃ[11] vā,
tathāgato . . . 16.
471. Samāhito yo udatāri[12] oghaṃ
dhammañ[13] ca ñāsi[14] paramāya diṭṭhiyā,
khīṇāsavo antimadehadhārī,[15]
tathāgato . . . 17.
472. Bhavāsavā[16] yassa vacī[15] kharā ca[17]
vidhūpitā[18] atthagatā[19] na santi,
sa vedagū sabbadhi[20] vippamutto,—
tathāgato . . . 18.
473. [21]Saṅgātigo[22] yassa na santi saṅgā,
yo mānasattesu amānasatto

---

1 B^{ai} -taṃ.
2 B^{a} -hanti, B^{i} -hasi.
3 B^{ai} pural(h)āsaṃ.
4 B^{aim} anu-.
5 B^{ai} hūraṃ.
6 *So* C^{b}; C^{k} B^{ai} -i.
7 B^{i} adhammo.
8 C^{b} panunna-, B^{aim} paṇuṇṇa-.
9 B^{i} Fsb. yo.
10 B^{ai} ahosi, C^{b} ahosī.
11 B^{i} hū-.
12 B^{ai} udda-.
13 B^{ai} -aṃ.
14 B^{a} ññāsi.
15 B^{ai} -i.
16 B^{ai} -vo.
17 B^{i} kharā vaci ca.
18 B^{ai} vidhūsitā.
19 B^{i} atthaṃgatā.
20 C^{b} -dhī.
21 B^{a} *omits vv.* 473-74.
22 B^{i} -iyo.

dukkhaṃ[1] pariññāya sakhettavatthuṃ,[2]
tathāgato . . . 19.
474. Āsaṃ anissāya vivekadassī
paravediyaṃ[1] diṭṭhim upātivatto,
ārammaṇā yassa na santi keci,
tathāgato . . . 20.
475. Parovarā[3] yassa samecca[4] dhammā
vidhūpitā[5] atthagatā[6] na santi,
santo upādānakhaye vimutto,[7]
tathāgato . . . 21.
476. Saṃyojanaṃjātikhayantadassī[8]
yo pānudi[9] rāgapathaṃ asesaṃ,
suddho niddoso[10] vimalo akāco,[11]
tathāgato . . . 22.
477. Yo attanā attānaṃ[12] nānupassati
samāhito ujjugato[13] ṭhitatto,
[F. 84]. sa ve anejo akhilo akaṃkho,—
tathāgato . . 23.
478. Mohantarā yassa na santi keci,
sabbesu dhammesu ca ñāṇadassī,
sarīrañ[14] ca antimaṃ dhāreti,
patto (ca)[15] sambodhi[16] anuttaraṃ sivaṃ—
ettāvatā yakkhassa suddhi—
tathāgato arahati pūraḷāsaṃ." 24.

---

[1] B^{i} -a. [2] C^{b} sakkhetta-.
[3] B^{ai} paroparā. [4] B^{ai} samajja.
[5] B^{ai} vidhūsitā. [6] B^{i} atthaṅgatā.
[7] B^{i} 'dhimutto.
[8] B^{i} -antaṃda-; C^{b} B^{ai} -ssi.
[9] Fsb. -dī. [10] B^{ai} nidoso.
[11] C^{b} akāmo.
[12] *So* Pj.; B^{aim} attano attānaṃ; C^{k} attanāttānaṃ, C^{b} attanattānaṃ.
[13] B^{ai} uju-. [14] B^{ai} -aṃ.
[15] *So* B^{im}; C^{kb} B^{a} *omit* ca.
[16] *So* C^{kb}; B^{ai} -dhiṃ, Pj. sambodhin ti.

479. "Hutañ[1] ca mayhaṃ hutam atthu saccaṃ,
yaṃ tādisaṃ vedagunaṃ[2] alatthaṃ,
Brahmā hi sakkhi: patigaṇhātu me Bhagavā, bhuñjatu me Bhagavā pūraḷāsaṃ." 25.

480. "Gāthābhigītam[3] me abhojaneyyaṃ,
sampassataṃ[4] brāhmaṇa n' esa dhammo,
gāthābhigītaṃ panudanti buddhā,
dhamme satī[5] brāhmaṇa vuttir esā.[6] 26.
481. Aññena ca kevalinaṃ mahesiṃ
khīṇāsavaṃ kukkuçavūpasantaṃ[7]
annena pānena[8] upaṭṭhahassu,
khettaṃ[9] hi taṃ puññapekhassa[10] hoti." 27.

482. "Sādhāhaṃ Bhagavā tathā[11] vijaññaṃ,[12]
yo dakkhiṇaṃ bhuñjeyya mādisassa,
yaṃ yaññakāle pariyesamāno
pappuyya tava sāsanaṃ." 28.

483. "Sārambhā yassa vigatā, cittaṃ yassa anāvilaṃ,
vippamutto ca kāmehi, ṭhīnaṃ yassa panūditaṃ,[13] 29.
[F. 85]. 484. sīmantānaṃ vinetāraṃ jātimaraṇakovidaṃ
muniṃ moneyyasampannaṃ tādisaṃ yaññam āgataṃ 30.
485. bhakuṭiṃ[14] vinayitvāna[15] pañjalikā[16] namassatha,
pūjetha annapānena,—evaṃ ijjhanti[17] dakkhiṇā." 31.

---

1 Bai huttaṃ, Bm huttañ. 2 Cb Bai -gūnaṃ.
3 Baim -aṃ. 4 Bai saṃ-.
5 Bi dhammaṃ pati, Ckb Bam sati (*cf.* 81d).
6 Bai vutti-d-esā. 7 Ck Bai kukkucca-.
8 Bai pāṇena. 9 Ba -añ, Bi -am.
10 Bai -pekkhassa. 11 Ck kathā.
12 Ck vijaññā, Pj. vijaññā ti jāneyyaṃ.
13 Bi panuditaṃ, Ba panuritam.
14 Ba akuni *corr. to* bhakuṭiṃ, Bi ākuṭi.
15 Bai -yetvāna. 16 Baim pañca-.
17 Ck yijjhanti, Bi icchanti.

486. "Buddho bhavaṃ arahati pūraḷāsaṃ
puññakkhettam anuttaraṃ
āyāgo sabbalokassa, bhoto dinnaṃ mahapphalan"
ti. 32.

Atha kho Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: "abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama,[1] abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama: seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikkujjitaṃ[2] vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūḷhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya, 'cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintī' ti,[3] evam evaṃ[4] bhotā[5] Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañ[6] ca bhikkhusaṃghañ[6] ca, labheyyāhaṃ bhoto Gotamassa santike pabbajjaṃ, labheyyaṃ[7] upasampadan" ti. Alattha kho Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo — pe — arahataṃ ahosī ti

SUNDARIKABHĀRADVĀJASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

[F. 86]. 5. *Māghasutta.*

Evam me sutaṃ:

Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūṭe[8] pabbate. Atha kho Māgho māṇavo[9] yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ[10] kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ[11] vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Māgho māṇavo[9]

---

1 B^{ai} *dont repeat this phrase.*
2 B^{aim} niku-.
3 B^{aim} dakkhantī ti.
4 B^{i} eva.
5 C^{k} B^{a} bho.
6 B^{ai} -aṃ.
7 *So* C^{b}; C^{k} labheyya, B^{ai} labheyyāhaṃ.
8 C^{k} B^{ai} -kuṭe.
9 C^{b} B^{a} mānavo.
10 C^{b} B^{ai} samo-.
11 C^{k} sāraṇīyaṃ, C^{b} sārāṇiyaṃ, B^{a} sāraniyaṃ, B^{i} sāranīyaṃ, B^{m} sāraṇiyaṃ.

Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: "ahaṃ[1] hi[2] bho Gotama dāyako dānapati[3] vadaññū yācayogo, dhammena bhoge pariyesāmi, dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā dhammaladdhehi bhogehi dhammādhigatehi[4] ekassa pi dadāmi, dvinnam pi[5] dadāmi, tiṇṇam pi dadāmi, catunnam pi dadāmi, pañcannam pi dadāmi,[6] channam pi dadāmi,[6] sattannam pi dadāmi,[6] aṭṭhannam pi dadāmi,[6] navannam pi dadāmi,[6] dasannam pi dadāmi, vīsāya[7] pi dadāmi,[6] tiṃsāya[8] pi dadāmi, cattārīsāya[9] pi dadāmi (paññāsāya pi dadāmi),[10] satassa[11] pi dadāmi, bhiyyo pi dadāmi,—kaccâhaṃ[12] bho Gotama evaṃ dadanto evaṃ yajanto bahuṃ[13] puññaṃ pasavāmī" ti. "Taggha tvaṃ māṇava evaṃ dadanto evaṃ yajanto bahuṃ[13] puññaṃ pasavasi,[14] yo kho māṇava dāyako dānapati[15] vadaññū[16] yācayogo dhammena bhoge pariyesati dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā dhammaladdhehi bhogehi dhammādhigatehi ekassa pi dadāti—pe—satassa pi dadāti bhiyyo pi dadāti, bahuṃ so[17] puññaṃ pasavatī" ti. Atha kho Māgho māṇavo[18] Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

[F. 87]. 487. "Pucchām' aham bho[19] Gotamaṃ vadaññuṃ[20]
iti[21] Māgho māṇavo
kāsāyavāsiṃ[22] agihaṃ[23] carantaṃ:
yo[24] yācayogo dānapatī[25] gahaṭṭho
puññatthiko yajati puññapekho

---

[1] B^ai ahañ.
[2] *So also* C^k.
[3] C^b (Pj.) -patī, B^ai -paṭi.
[4] C^k dhammābhi-.
[5] B^ai -aṃ pi (*throughout*).
[6] B^ai *omit* dadāmi.
[7] C^kb -āyam.
[8] C^kb -āyam, B^ai tisāya.
[9] C^kb -risāyam, B^aim -lisāya.
[10] *Not in* C^kb.
[11] B^i -ssā.
[12] B^i kicc .
[13] B^ai bahu.
[14] B^ai -vati.
[15] C^b -patī.
[16] B^ai -ñño.
[17] C^kb *omit* so, B^ai (Pj.) bahu so.
[18] C^b mānavo.
[19] B^m *omits* bho, B^ai pucchāmi taṃ, *omitting* bho.
[20] B^i -ñña.
[21] B^i ti.
[22] B^a -sī, B^i -si.
[23] B^ai agehaṃ, B^m agahaṃ.
[24] Fsb. [yo].
[25] B^am -pati, B^i -paṭi.

dadaṃ paresaṃ idha annapānaṃ,
kattha[1] hutaṃ[2] yajamānassa sujjhe." 1.
488. "Yo[3] yācayogo dānapatī[4] gahaṭṭho
Māghā ti Bhagavā
puññatthiko yajati puññapekho
dadaṃ paresaṃ idha annapānaṃ,
ārādhaye dakkhiṇeyyehi[5] tādi."[6] 2.
489. Yo[3] yācayogo dānapatī[4] gahaṭṭho
iti (Mâgho)[7] māṇavo
puññatthiko yajati puññapekho
dadaṃ paresaṃ idha annapānaṃ,—
akkhāhi me Bhagavā dakkhiṇeyye." 3.
490. "Ye ve[8] asattā vicaranti[9] loke
akiñcanā kevalino yatattā,
kālena tesu havyaṃ[10] pavecche,
yo brāhmaṇo puññapekho yajetha. 4.
491. Ye sabbasaṃyojanabandhanacchidā
dantā vimuttā anighā nirāsā,
kālena tesu havyaṃ[10] pavecche,
yo brāhmaṇo puññapekho yajetha. 5.
492. Ye sabbasaṃyojanavippamuttā[11]
dantā vimuttā anighā nirāsā,
kālena[12]—pe—. 6.
493. Rāgañ[13] ca dosañ[13] ca[14] pahāya mohaṃ
khīṇāsavā vusitabrahmacariyā,
kālena[15] . . . 7.
[F. 88]. 494. Yesu na māyā vasatī[16] na māno,[17]

---

[1] B[i] kathaṃ.
[2] C[kb] hutañ ca.
[3] Fsb. [yo].
[4] B[a] -pati, B[i] -paṭi.
[5] B[ai] -ebhi.
[6] B[a] tādibhi.
[7] C[kb] *omit* Māgho.
[8] C[kb] ce.
[9] C[k] vi-.
[10] B[i] habyaṃ, B[a] hapyaṃ.
[11] C[b] -yojaṇā-, B[ai] -mutto
[12] C[b] B[ai] *add* te.
[13] B[ai] -aṃ.
[14] B[ai] *omit* ca.
[15] B[ai] *add* tesu.
[16] B[ai] -ti.
[17] B[aim] *add* khīṇāsavā vusitabrahmacariyā kālena tesu.

ye vītalobhā amamā nirāsā,
kālena[1] . . 8.
495. Ye ve na[2] taṇhāsu upātipannā[3]
vitareyya[4] ogham amamā caranti,
kālena[1] . . . 9.
496. Yesan tu[5] taṇhā n' atthi[6] kuhiñci loke
bhavābhavāya idha vā huraṃ[7] vā.
kālena[1] . . . 10.
497. Ye kāme hitvā agihā[8] caranti
susaññatattā tasaraṃ[9] va ujju,[10]
kālena[1] . . . 11.
498. Ye vītarāgā susamāhitindriyā
cando va Rāhu-gahaṇā pamuttā,
kālena[1] . . . 12.
499. Samitāvino vītarāgā akopā,
yesaṅ[11] gatī[12] n' atthi idha[13] vippahāya
kālena[1] . . .[14] 13.
500. Jahetvā[15] jātimaraṇaṃ asesaṃ
kathaṃkathaṃ[16] sabbaṁ upātivattā,
kālena[1] . . . 14.
501. Ye attadīpā vicaranti loke
akiñcanā sabbadhi vippamuttā,
kālena[1] . . . 15.
502. Ye h' ettha jānanti yathātathā idaṃ:
'ayam antimā, n' atthi punabbhavo' ti,
kālena[1] . . . 16.

---

1 B^{ai} *add* tesu. 2 B^{m} ye ciha.
3 *So* C^{kb} (Pj.); B^{ai} ye vītataṇhā suupātipannā.
4 C^{k} vī-, B^{m} vitareyya-m-.
5 B^{ai} Fsb. yesaṃ, *omitting* tu. 6 B^{i} na santi.
7 B^{ai} hūraṃ. 8 B^{i} agehā, B^{a} abhihā, B^{m} agahā.
9 B^{ai} vāsaraṃ, B^{m} tusaraṃ. 10 B^{ai} uju, B^{m} ujuṃ.
11 B^{ai} -aṃ. 12 B^{ai} -ti. 13 B^{m} n'atth' idha.
14 Pj. itoparaṃ "ye kāme hitvā agihā caranti | susaṃvutattā tasaraṃ va ujjū" ti imam pi gāthaṃ keci paṭhanti (*cf.* 497).
15 Pj. jahitvā *and* jahetvā. 16 C^{b} kathākathaṃ.

503. Yo vedagū[1] jhānarato satīmā
sambodhipatto[2] saraṇaṃ bahunnaṃ,
[F. 89]. kālena tamhi havyaṃ[3] pavecche,
yo brāhmaṇo[4] puññapekho yajetha." 17.
504. "Addhā amoghā mama pucchanā[5] ahū,[6]
akkhāsi me Bhagavā dakkhiṇeyye,
tvaṃ h' ettha[7] jānāsi yathātathā idaṃ,
tathā hi te vidito esa dhammo." 18.
505. "Yo[8] yācayogo dānapatī[9] gahaṭṭho
iti Māgho māṇavo
puññatthiko yajati puññapekho[10]
dadaṃ paresaṃ idha annapānaṃ,—
akkhāhi me Bhagavā yaññasampadaṃ." 19.
506. "Yajassu, yajamāno
Māghā ti Bhagavā
sabbattha[11] vippasādehi cittaṃ:
ārammaṇaṃ yajamānassa yaññaṃ,
ettha patiṭṭhāya jahāti dosaṃ. 20.
507. So[12] vītarāgo pavineyya[13] dosaṃ
mettaṃ[14] cittaṃ bhāvayaṃ appamāṇaṃ
rattiṃdivaṃ[15] satataṃ appamatto[16]
sabbā disā pharate appamaññaṃ." 21.
508. "Ko sujjhati[17] muccati bajjhatī[18] ca,
ken' attanā[19] gacchati Brahmalokaṃ,
ajānato me muni brūhi puṭṭho,
Bhagavā hi[20] me sakkhi Brahm' ajja diṭṭho,

---

[1] C^{kb} B^{a} -gu. [2] B^{ai} saṃ-.
[3] B^{a} te(mhi)su hapyaṃ, B^{i} tamhi su habyaṃ.
[4] C^{kb} -ṇe. [5] B^{a} pucchantā.
[6] B^{ai} āhu. [7] B^{ai} tvaññettha.
[8] Fsb. [yo]. [9] B^{ai} -ti.
[10] B^{ai} -pekkho. [11] B^{ai} Fsb. *add* ca.
[12] B^{ai} yo. [13] C^{b} B^{ai} -yyaṃ.
[14] B^{ai} metta-. [15] C^{b} rattin-.
[16] C^{b} appamāno. [17] C^{kb} sujjha, Fsb. sujjhatī.
[18] Pj. bujjhati, B^{a} pajjhati, B^{i} vicchati.
[19] B^{i} atthenā, B^{m} atthinā. [20] C^{b} *omits* hi.

tvaṃ[1] hi no Brahmasamo ti[2] saccaṃ :
kathaṃ upapajjati[3] Brahmalokaṃ jutīmā."[4] 22.
509. "Yo yajati[5] tividhaṃ[6] yaññasampadaṃ,
Māghā ti Bhagavā
ārādhaye dakkhiṇeyyehi[7] tādi,[8]
[F. 90]. evaṃ yajitvā sammā[9] yācayogo
upapajjati[10] Brahmalokan ti brūmī" ti. 23.

Evaṃ vutte Māgho māṇavo Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: "abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama—pe—ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ[11] saraṇaṃ gatan"[12] ti

MĀGHASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

6. *Sabhiyasutta.*

Evam me sutaṃ :

Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena Sabhiyassa[13] paribbājakassa purāṇasālohitāya devatāya pañhā uddiṭṭhā honti: "yo te Sabhiya samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā ime pañhe puṭṭho[14] vyākaroti,[15] tassa santike brahmacariyaṃ careyyāsī" ti. Atha kho Sabhiyo paribbājako tassā devatāya santike te pañhe uggahetvā,[16] ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā saṃghino gaṇino gaṇācariyā ñātā yasasssino titthakarā

---

[1] B^{i} tvañ. [2] B^{i} si.
[3] C^{b} uppajja, B^{ai} upappajjati.
[4] Fsb. [jutīmā], B^{i} jutīmaṃ.
[5] C^{b} yañjatī, B^{a} yajanti. Fsb. yajatī. [6] C^{b} B^{ai} -dha.
[7] B^{i} -eti, B^{am} -ebhi, C^{k} dakkhiṇeyyaṃ hi.
[8] B^{a} tādibhi. [9] B^{i} *adds* ca.
[10] Fsb. -tī, C^{kb} uppajjati. [11] C^{k} pānu-.
[12] C^{k} B^{i} saraṇagatan, C^{b} saraṇāgatan.
[13] B^{ai} *on most places* Sambhiya- (Sabbhiya).
[14] B^{i} phuṭṭh- *throughout.*
[15] B^{ai} byā-. [16] B^{ai} -hitvā.

sādhusammatā bahujanassa, seyyathîdaṃ: Pūraṇo[1] Kassapo Makkhali Gosālo Ajito Kesakambali[2] Pakudho[3] Kaccāyano[3] Sañjayo Belaṭṭhiputto[4] Nigaṇṭho[5] Nātaputto,[6] te[7] upasaṃkamitvā te pañhe pucchati. Te[8] Sabhiyena paribbājakena pañhe[9] puṭṭhā na sampāyanti, asampāyantā kopañ ca dosañ ca appaccayañ ca pātukaronti, api ca Sabhiyañ ñeva[10] paribbājakaṃ paṭipuc[F. 91.]chanti.[11] Atha kho Sabhiyassa paribbājakassa etad ahosi: 'ye kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saṃghino gaṇino gaṇācariyā ñātā yasassino titthakarā sādhusammatā bahujanassa, seyyathîdaṃ: Pūraṇo[12] Kassapo—pe—Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto,[13] te mayā pañhe puṭṭhā na sampāyanti, asampāyantā kopañ ca dosañ ca appaccayañ ca pātukaronti, api ca mañ ñev' ettha paṭipucchanti:[14] yan[15] nūnāhaṃ hīnāyâvattitvā kāme paribhuñjeyyan' ti. Atha kho Sabhiyassa paribbājakassa etad ahosi: 'ayam pi[16] samaṇo Gotamo saṃghī[17] c' eva gaṇī[17] ca gaṇācariyo ca ñāto yasassī[17] titthakaro sādhusammato bahujanassa: yan[18] nūnāhaṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ upasaṃkamitvā ime pañhe puccheyyan' ti. Atha kho Sabhiyassa paribbājakassa etad ahosi: 'ye pi kho[19] te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā[20] jiṇṇā vuddhā[21] mahallakā addhagatā vayo anuppattā therā rattaññū cirapabbajitā saṃghino gaṇino gaṇācariyā ñātā yasassino titthakarā sādhusammatā bahujanassa, seyyathîdaṃ: Pūraṇo Kassapo

---

1 B^{ai} Purāno, B^{m} Pūrāṇo. 2 B^{aim} -lo.
3 C^{b} Kakudho, B^{ai} Pakuddho, B^{m} Kaccāno.
4 Pj. Belaṭṭha-, B^{i} Belattha-, B^{a} Veḷaṭha-, B^{m} Belaṭha.
5 B^{ai} Nigandho, B^{m} Nigantho. 6 B^{am} Nāṭa-.
7 C^{b} *adds* upasaṃkami. 8 B^{a} tena, B^{i} *omits* te.
9 B^{ai} -aṃ. 10 B^{ai} -aṃ yeva.
11 *So also* C^{k}. 12 B^{a} Pura-, B^{i} Purā-.
13 B^{a} Nigaṇṭhā- *corr. to* -ṭha-, B^{i} Nigandhā-Nāṭa-
14 C^{k} B^{a} pati-. 15 B^{ai} yaṃ.
16 B^{a} ayaṃ kho, B^{i} atha kho. 17 B^{ai} -i.
18 B^{ai} yaṃ. 19 B^{ai} yaṃ kho.
20 B^{ai} samaṇā *only*. 21 C^{k} vuṭṭhā, B^{aim} vu(ḍ)ḍhā.

—pe—Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto,[1] te pi mayā pañhe puṭṭhā na sampāyanti, asampāyantā kopañ ca dosañ ca appaccayañ ca pātukaronti, api ca mañ ñev' ettha paṭipucchanti, kiṃ pana me samaṇo Gotamo ime pañhe puṭṭho vyākarissati,[2] samaṇo hi Gotamo daharo c' eva jātiyā navo ca pabbajjāyā' ti. Atha kho Sabhiyassa paribbājakassa etad ahosi: 'samaṇo kho 'daharo' ti na uññātabbo[3] na paribhotabbo, daharo pi ce samaṇo hoti, so ca[4] hoti mahiddhiko mahānubhāvo: yan[5] nūnāhaṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ upasaṃkamitvā ime pañhe puccheyyan' ti. Atha kho Sabhiyo paribbājako [F. 92.] yena Rājagahaṃ tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi, anupubbena cārikam[6] caramāno yena Rājagahaṃ Veḷuvanaṃ Kalandakanivāpo yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ[7] kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ[8] vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Sabhiyo paribbājako Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

510. "Kaṃkhī[9] vecikicchī[9] āgamaṃ
iti Sabhiyo
pañhe pucchituṃ abhikaṃkhamāno,
tes' antakaro bhavāhi[10] me,[11]
pañhe[11] me puṭṭho anupubbaṃ anudhammaṃ vyākarohi[12] me."[13] 1.

---

[1] B^a Nigaṇṭhā-Nāṭa-, B^i Nigandho Nāta-.
[2] B^ai bvā-.
[3] *So* Pj. B^ai (*cf.* S. I 69[1] *foll.*); C^kb *omit* na uññātabbo.
[4] B^ai *omit* hoti so ca.
[5] B^ai yaṃ.
[6] B^ai -añ.
[7] B^ai -niyaṃ.
[8] C^k sāra-, B^ai sāraṇiyaṃ.
[9] B^ai -i.
[10] C^b B^a bhagavāhi, B^m bhavaṃ bhavāhi.
[11] B^m *omits* me, B^ai *omit* me pañhe.
[12] B^ai byā-.
[13] me (*and* te *of p.* 94[6] *respectively*) *probably wrongly inserted from* bhavāhi me *of the third* pāda (*cf.* Mahāvastu III 394[19] *and* 395[4-9]); Fsb. tes' antakaro bhavāhi (-mi) puṭṭho | anupubbaṃ anudhammaṃ vyākarohi (-mi) me (te) ||.

511. "Dūrato āgato si[1]

Sabhiyā ti Bhagavā

pañhe[2] pucchituṃ abhikaṃkhamāno,

tes' antakaro bhavāmi te,

pañhe te[3] puṭṭho anupubbam[4] anudhammaṃ[4] vyākaromi[5] te.[6] 2.

512. Puccha maṃ Sabhiya pañhaṃ, yaṃ kiñci manas' icchasi,

tassa tass' eva pañhassa ahaṃ antaṃ karomi te" ti. 3.

Atha kho Sabhiyassa paribbājakassa etad ahosi: 'acchariyaṃ vata bho, abbhutaṃ[7] vata bho, yaṃ[8] vatāhaṃ aññesu samaṇabrāhmaṇesu okāsamattam[9] pi nālatthaṃ, tam[10] me idaṃ samaṇena Gotamena okāsakammaṃ katan' ti attamano pamodito[11] udaggo[12] pītisomanassajāto Bhagavantaṃ pañhaṃ pucchi:

513. "Kiṃpattinam āhu bhikkhunaṃ,

iti Sabhiyo

sorata[13] kena, kathañ ca dantam āhu,

buddho ti kathaṃ pavuccati,

puṭṭho me Bhagavā vyākarohi."[14] 4.

---

[1] Fsb. *takes* Sabhiyā *to the first* pāda, *cf.* Mahāvastu III 395^1: dūrā Sabhika[s] tvam āgato 'si.

[2] C^{kb} -aṃ. [3] B^{ai} *omit* te.

[4] C^k -a; B^i anukammaṃ *instead of* anudhammam.

[5] B^{ai} byā-. [6] *Cf. Note* [7] *p.* 93 *above.*

[7] B^{ai} abbhūtaṃ. [8] *So* B^{ai} Pj.; C^{kb} yā.

[9] B^{aim} okāsakammamattaṃ. [10] B^{ai} taṃ.

[11] B^{ai} Pj. pamudito.

[12] Pj. *between* attamano *and* pamudito : udaggo ti . . ., idaṃ pana na sabba-pāṭhesu atthi (*e.g.* S. I 64^{30}, 65^2).

[13] *So* C^{kb}; Pj. sorataṃ *and* sūrataṃ, B^i Fsb. sorataṃ, B^a -thaṃ.

[14] B^{ai} byā-.

[F. 93.] 514. "Pajjena katena attanā
Sabhiyā ti Bhagavā
parinibbānagato vitiṇṇakaṃkho
vibhavañ ca[1] bhavañ ca vippahāya
vusitavā khīṇapunabbhavo sa bhikkhu. 5.
515. Sabbattha upekhako[2] satimā[3]
na so hiṃsati kañci[4] sabbaloke
tiṇṇo samaṇo anāvilo,
ussadā yassa na santi, sorato so. 6.
516. Yass' indriyāni bhāvitāni
ajjhattaṃ bahiddhā ca sabbaloke,
nibbijjha[5] imaṃ parañ ca lokaṃ
kālaṃ kaṃkhati bhāvito, sa danto. 7.
517. Kappāni viceyya[6] kevalāni
saṃsāraṃ dubhayaṃ[7] cutūpapātaṃ,[8]
vigatarajam anaṅgaṇaṃ visuddhaṃ[9]
pattaṃ jātikkhayaṃ tam[10] āhu buddhan"[11] ti. 8.

Atha kho Sabhiyo paribbājako Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā[12] anumoditvā[12] attamano pamodito[13] udaggo pītisomanassajāto Bhagavantaṃ uttariṃ[14] pañhaṃ apucchi:

518. "Kiṃpattinaṃ[15] āhu brāhmaṇaṃ,
iti Sabhiyo
samaṇaṃ kena, kathañ[16] ca nhātako[17] ti,

---

[1] B[aim] vibhavaṃ, *omitting* ca. [2] B[ai] upekkhako.
[3] C[b] B[ai] sati-. [4] C[b] B[i] kiñci, B[a] kicci.
[5] *So* C[k] *corr. from* nibbijja; Pj. nibbijjha ñatvā paṭivijjhitvā; C[b] nibbijja, B[ai] nippajja.
[6] B[ai] vicceyya. [7] C[k] duh-, B[m] saṃsāra tadubhayaṃ.
[8] C[k] cutupā-, C[b] catupa-, B[a] cutupa-, B[i] cutupapājātaṃ.
[9] B[ai] visuddhi.
[10] *So* C[kb]; B[ai] jātikhayan tam (B[i] tim) *in accordance with metre.*
[11] C[k] muddhan. [12] B[ai] -detvā.
[13] B[aim] pamud-. [14] B[ai] -i *throughout.*
[15] C[k] -pattinām āhu *here and* 528, 533.
[16] B[ai] -aṃ. [17] B[a] naha-.

nāgo ti kathaṃ pavuccati,
puṭṭho me Bhagavā vyākarohi."[1] 9.
519. "Bāhetvā[2] sabbapāpakāni
Sabhiyā ti Bhagavā
vimalo sādhusamāhito ṭhitatto
saṃsāram aticca kevalī[3] so,
asito[4] tādi pavuccate (sa) brahmā.[5] 10.
[F. 94]. 520. Samitāvi pahāya puññapāpaṃ
virajo ñatvā imaṃ parañ ca lokaṃ
jātimaraṇaṃ upātivatto
samaṇo tādi pavuccate tathattā.[6] 11.
521. Ninhāya[7] sabbapāpakāni
ajjhattaṃ[8] bahiddhā ca sabbaloke
devamanussesu kappiyesu[9]
kappan[10] n' eti, tam āhu nhātako[11] ti. 12.
522. Āguṃ na karoti kiñci[12] loke,
sabbasaṃyoge[13] visajja bandhanāni
sabbattha na sajjati[14] vimutto,[15]
nāgo tādi pavuccate[16] tathattā" ti. 13.

Atha kho Sabhiyo paribbājako—pe—Bhagavantaṃ uttariṃ pañhaṃ apucchi:

523. "Kaṃ khettajinaṃ[17] vadanti buddhā,
iti Sabhiyo
kusalaṃ kena, kathañ[18] ca paṇḍito ti,

---

1 B^{ai} byā-. 2 B^{aim} -hitvā. 3 B^{ai} -i.
4 B^{ai} anissito (Pj. taṇhādīhi anissitattā asito .
5 C^{kb} B^{am} *omit* sa (Pj. so brahmā so brāhmaṇo); B^{ai} *have* brahmaṇo *instead of* brahmā. 6 B^{i} tatattho.
7 C^{b} ninnahāya *corr. to* ninhā-, B^{a} nindāya, B^{i} nināya.
8 B^{m} -tta, B^{ai} -ttañ ca. 9 C^{k} kappi-.
10 B^{ai} -aṃ. 11 C^{kb} nahā-, B^{am} nā-.
12 *So* B^{ai} Pj.; C^{kb} kañci.
13 *So* Pj. B^{ai}; C^{kb} -yoga, B^{m} sabbayoge.
14 Fsb. -tī, B^{ai} sajjeti. 15 B^{ai} vippamutto.
16 C^{kb} -ti. 17 B^{i} khettaṃj-.
18 B^{ai} -aṃ.

muni nāma kathaṃ pavuccati,
puṭṭho me Bhagavā vyākarohi."[1] 14.

524. "Khettāni viceyya[2] kevalāni
Sabhiyā ti Bhagavā
divyaṃ[3] mānusakañ ca brahmakhettaṃ
sabbakhettamūlabandhanā[4] pamutto
khettajino[5] tādi pavuccate[6] tathattā. 15.

525. Kosāni viceyya kevalāni
dibbaṃ mānusakañ ca brahmakosaṃ
sabbakosamūlabandhanā[7] pamutto
kusalo tādi pavuccate[8] tathattā. 16.

[F. 95]. 526. Dubhayāni[9] viceyya[10] paṇḍarāni
ajjhattaṃ[11] bahiddhā ca suddhipañño
kaṇhā-sukkaṃ[12] upātivatto
paṇḍito tādi pavuccate[8] tathattā. 17.

527. Asatañ ca satañ ca ñatvā[13] dhammaṃ
ajjhattaṃ[11] bahiddhā ca sabbaloke
devamanussehi pūjiyo[14] so[15]
saṅgaṃ jālam[16] aticca so munī"[17] ti. 18.

Atha kho Sabhiyo paribbājako—pe—Bhagavantaṃ uttariṃ pañhaṃ apucchi:

---

[1] B^{ai} byā-.

[2] C^{k} viñceyya *corr. to* viceyya; B^{ai} vicceyya; Pj. (*only to this passage*) vijeyya jetvā abhibhavitvā, viceyya vā vicinitvā.

[3] B^{a} dibyaṃ, B^{i} dibbaṃ.

[4] B^{ai} *omit* sabbakhetta-; Fsb. [sabba] *here and* 525ᶜ, 530ᶜ, 532ᶜ.

[5] B^{ai} khettamjino.

[6] *So* B^{m}; C^{kb} B^{ai} -tī.

[7] B^{ai} *omit* -kosa-.

[8] C^{kb} -tī.

[9] *So* B^{ai} Pj.; C^{b} tadubhayāni, C^{k} tadubhāyāni.

[10] B^{ai} vicceyya.

[11] B^{m} ajjhatta.

[12] *So* C^{k}; C^{b} B^{m} kaṇhaṃ sukkaṃ, Pj. kaṇhasukkaṃ, B^{a} kaṇhā- *corr. to* kaṇha-, B^{i} taṇha-.

[13] B^{m} ñātva.

[14] B^{aim} pūjito; C^{b} *adds* ye.

[15] B^{m} yo.

[16] B^{ai} saṅgajālam.

[17] B^{ai} -i.

528. "Kiṃpattinam āhu vedaguṃ,
iti Sabhiyo
anuviditaṃ kena, kathañ ca viriyavā ti,
ājāniyo[1] kin ti nāma[2] hoti,
puṭṭho me Bhagavā vyākarohi."[3] 19.
529. "Vedāni[4] viceyya[5] kevalāni
Sabhiyā ti Bhagavā
samaṇānaṃ yāni p' atthi[6] brāhmaṇānaṃ
sabbavedanāsu vītarāgo
sabbaṃ vedam[7] aticca vedagū so. 20.
530. Anuvicca papañca nāmarūpaṃ[8]
ajjhattaṃ[9] bahiddhā ca rogamūlaṃ
sabbarogamūlabandhanā[10] pamutto
anuvidito tādi pavuccate[11] tathattā. 21.
531. Virato idha sabbapāpakehi
nirayadukkham aticca viriyavā so,
so viriyavā padhānavā
dhīro tādi pavuccate[11] tathattā. 22.
[F. 96]. 532. Yass' assu lutāni[12] bandhanāni
ajjhattaṃ[13] bahiddhā ca saṅgamūlaṃ,
sabbasaṅgamūlabandhanā pamutto
ājāniyo[14] tādi pavuccate[15] tathattā" ti. 23.

Atha kho Sabhiyo paribbājako — pe — Bhagavantaṃ uttariṃ pañhaṃ apucchi:

533. "Kiṃpattinam[16] āhu sottiyaṃ,[17]
iti Sabhiyo

---

1 C^{kb} ājānīyo, B^{a} ājaniyo, B^{i} ajāniyo.
2 B^{ai} nāmaṃ.
3 B^{ai} byā-.
4 B^{i} devāni.
5 B^{a} vijeyya.
6 B^{ai} c' atthi, B^{m} yān' idh' atthi.
7 C^{k} sabbavedam.
8 *So* B^{ai}; C^{kb} *omit* nāma.
9 B^{a} -tta.
10 B^{a} -mulaṃ bandh-, B^{i} sabbayogamūlaṃ bandh-.
11 C^{kb} -ti.
12 C^{b} ḷūtāni, B^{aim} lunāni.
13 *So* B^{aim}; C^{kb} -ttañ ca.
14 C^{k} -nīyo.
15 C^{b} -ti *corr. to* te.
16 B^{i} kimmattinam.
17 B^{ai} sotthi-.

ariyaṃ kena, kathañ ca[1] caraṇavā ti,
paribbājako kin ti nāma hoti,
puṭṭho me Bhagavā vyākarohi."[2] 24.

534. "Sutvā sabbadhammaṃ[3] abhiññāya[3] loke
Sabhiyā ti Bhagavā
sāvajjānavajjaṃ[4] yad atthi kiñci
abhibhuṃ akathaṃkathiṃ[5] vimuttaṃ
anighaṃ sabbadhi-m-āhu sottiyo[6] ti." 25.

535. Chetvā āsavāni ālayāni[7]
vidvā so na upeti gabbhaseyyaṃ,
saññaṃ tividhaṃ panujja[8] paṃkaṃ
kappan[9] n' eti, tam āhu ariyo ti. 26.

536. Yo idha caraṇesu pattipatto
kusalo sabbadā ajāni[10] dhammaṃ,
sabbattha na sajjati[11] vimutto,[12]
paṭighā yassa na santi, caraṇavā so. 27.

537. Dukkhavepakkaṃ[13] yad atthi kammaṃ
uddhaṃ adho ca[14] tiriyañ cāpi[15] majjhe
parivajjayitā[16] pariññacāri[17]
māyaṃ mānam atho pi[18] lobhakodhaṃ
[F. 97]. pariyantam akāsi nāmarūpaṃ,
taṃ paribbājakam āhu pattipattan"[19] ti. 28.

Atha kho Sabhiyo paribbājako Bhagavato bhāsitam abhinanditvā anumoditvā[20] attamano pamodito udaggo[21]

---

[1] Ckb *omit* ca, *but cf.* 528b.
[2] Bai byā-.
[3] *The metre-disturbing* [sabba]dhammaṃ abhiññ[āy]a *also in* Mahāvastu III 399[21].
[4] Bm sav- ; *cf.* 900b.
[5] Bai -thi.
[6] Bai sotthi-.
[7] Bai ālayāni āsavāni.
[8] Bi anupajja.
[9] Bai -aṃ.
[10] Cb -nī, Baim ājānāti.
[11] Fsb. -tī.
[12] Bai vimuttacitto.
[13] *So* Baim Pj.; Ckb -aṃvep-.
[14] Baim *omit* ca.
[15] Baim -aṃ vā pi.
[16] Ba parippājayitvā ; Pj. Bim paribbājayitvā, Bi *adding* pi.
[17] Fsb. -rī, Bai -ācāri.
[18] Baim mānapathaṃ pi
[19] Bi pattap-.
[20] Bai -detvā.
[21] Baim udaggo pamodito.

pītisomanassajāto uṭṭhāyāsanā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ[1] karitvā yena Bhagavā ten' añjaliṃ[2] paṇāmetvā Bhagavantaṃ sammukhā[3] sāruppāhi gāthāhi abhitthavi :

538. "Yāni ca tīṇi yāni ca saṭṭhi
samaṇappavādasitāni[4] bhūripañña[5]
saññakkhara-saññanissitāni[6]
osaraṇāni[7] vineyya oghatam[8] agā. 29.
539. Antagū[9] si pāragū[10] dukkhassa,
arahāsi sammāsambuddho,[11] khīṇāsavaṃ taṃ maññe,
jutimā mutimā pahūtapañño,[12]
dukkhass' antakara[13] atāresi[14] maṃ. 30.
540. Yaṃ me kaṃkhitam aññāsi,[15]
vicikicchaṃ[16] maṃ atāresi,[17] namo te,
muni[18] monapathesu pattipatta,[19]
akhila Ādiccabandhu[20] sorato si. 31.

---

1 B^{ai} uttarāsaṃgaṃ. 2 B^{i} tenāñcali, B^{a} tenāñcāli.
3 B^{ai} saṃ-.
4 C^{b} -ppavādasitāni, B^{a} pavādassitāni, B^{i} pavādadassitāni, B^{m} pavādanissitāni. 5 C^{kb} B^{a} bhu-.
6 C^{b} saṃrakkhara-, B^{m} pañcakkhara-, B^{a} sapañcakkhara-, B^{i} sapaccakkhana- ; C^{kb} -saññānissitāni. 7 B^{a} osarakāni.
8 *Corrupt as in* Mahāvastu ; B^{i} oghatim ; Pj. oghatam' agā (= oghatamaṃ . . . atikkanto) *and* oghantam agā.
9 B^{i} -gu. 10 B^{aim} *add* si.
11 Fsb. [sammāsambuddho] *metri causa, but cf.* Mahāvastu.
12 *So* Pj. ; B^{ai} bahutapañño, C^{kb} pahūtapañña.
13 B^{ai} -aṃ. 14 C^{b} B^{ai} -si, Fsb. atārayī (*cf.* 540).
15 B^{i} kaṃkhataṃ mañasi, B^{a} kaṃkhatim aññasi.
16 B^{aim} -cchā.
17 *So* C^{kb} ; B^{m} tāresī, *omitting* maṃ ; B^{a} ādhārayi, B^{i} āthārayi ; Fsb. atārayi, *necessary both in* Çloka *and* Vaitalīya.
18 Fsb. [muni] *taking* namo te *to this* pāda.
19 B^{ai} pakki-, C^{k} B^{m} -pattaṃ, C^{b} -pattā.
20 C^{b} Ādiṃcca-, B^{m} akhil' Ādicca-, B^{i} akhil' Ānica-, B^{a} akhinicabandha.

541. Yā me kaṃkhā pure āsi,[1] tam me vyākāsi[2] cakkhuma:
addhā munī[3] si[4] sambuddho,[5]—n' atthi nīvaraṇā[6]
tava,[7] 32.
[F. 98]. 542. upāyāsā ca te sabbe viddhastā[8] vinaḷīkatā,[9]—
sītibhūto damappatto dhitimā saccanikkamo. 33.
543. Tassa te nāganāgassa mahāvīrassa bhāsato
sabbe devā anumodanti ubho Nārada-Pabbatā. 34.
544. Namo te purisājañña, namo te purisuttama,
sadevakasmiṃ[10] lokasmiṃ[10] n' atthi te paṭipuggalo[11] 35.
545. Tuvaṃ Buddho, tuvaṃ Satthā, tuvaṃ Mārābhibhū
muni,
tuvam[12] anusaye[13] chetvā tiṇṇo tāres' imaṃ
pajaṃ. 36.
546. Upadhī[14] te samatikkantā, āsavā te padālitā,
sīho si anupādāno[15] pahīnabhayabheravo. 37.
'547. Puṇḍarīkaṃ yathā vaggu toye na[16] upalippati,[17]
evaṃ puññe ca pāpe ca ubhaye tvaṃ na lippasi:[17]
pāde vīra pasārehi,[18] Sabhiyo vandati Satthuno"
ti. 38.

Atha kho Sabhiyo paribbājako Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: "abhikkantaṃ bhante —pe—dhammañ ca bhikkhusaṃghañ ca,[19] labheyy[F. 99]āhaṃ bhante Bhagavato santike pabbajjaṃ, labheyyaṃ

---

1 B^{ai} asi.
2 B^{ai} byā-.
3 B^{ai} -ni.
4 B^{i} sī.
5 B^{ai} saṃ-.
6 C^{k} nīca-, B^{ai} niva-, B^{m} -ṇo.
7 B^{i} tavaṃ, B^{a} bhāvaṃ.
8 B^{a} vidhatta, B^{i} vimuttā.
9 C^{b} -lī-, B^{ai} -ḷi-.
10 B^{a} -smi.
11 C^{k} pari-, B^{a} -puggalā.
12 C^{b} B^{ai} tuvaṃ.
13 B^{ai} anuss-.
14 B^{ai} -i.
15 B^{i} anuppād-, B^{a} anuppid-.
16 B^{am} toyena na.
17 B^{aim} -limp-.
18 B^{i} pasādehi.
19 B^{ai} *omit* dhammañ ca bhikkhusaṃghañ ca.

upasampadan"[1] ti. "Yo kho Sabhiya aññatitthiyapubbo imasmiṃ dhammavinaye ākaṃkhati pabbajjaṃ ākaṃkhati upasampadaṃ,[2] so cattāro māse parivasati, catunnaṃ māsānaṃ accayena āraddhacittā bhikkhū[3] pabbājenti upasampādenti[4] bhikkhubhāvāya,[5] api ca m' ettha puggalavemattatā[6] viditā" ti. "Sace bhante aññatitthiyapubbā imasmiṃ dhammavinaye ākaṃkhantā pabbajjaṃ ākaṃkhantā upasampadaṃ cattāro māse parivasanti, catunnaṃ māsānaṃ accayena āraddhacittā bhikkhū pabbājenti[7] upasampādenti bhikkhubhāvāya, ahaṃ cattāri vassāni parivasissāmi,[8] catunnaṃ[9] vassānaṃ accayena āraddhacittā bhikkhū pabbājentu upasampādentu bhikkhubhāvāyā" ti. Alattha kho Sabhiyo paribbājako Bhagavato santike pabbajjaṃ, alattha upasampadaṃ[10]—pe—aññataro kho panāyasmā Sabhiyo arahataṃ ahosī ti

SABHIYASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

7. *Selasutta.*[11]

Evam me sutaṃ:

Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Aṅguttarāpesu[12] cārikañ[13] caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ[14] aḍḍhateḷa-

---

1 B[i] upasamp- *throughout.* 2 *MSS.* upasaṃp-.
3 B[ai] C[k] -kkhu *throughout.*
4 C[b] -padenti, B[i] *omits* upasampādenti.
5 B[i] -yā ti. 6 C[b] puggale ve-.
7 B[ai] pabbajj-.
8 C[b] parivasāmi, B[ai] *omit* parivasissāmi.
9 *Cf.* Trenckner *ad* M. I 391[32].
10 *Cf. p.* 16[4]; C[b] alatthûpa-, C[k] Fsb. alatth' upa-.
11 =Majjh. Nik. *ch.* 92; *the various readings of the Copenhagen Cingalese MS. of this Sutta have been marked here by* M[k] [=A, Trenckner, =S[k], Chalmers]; *cf.* Vin. I 245 *foll.*; D. I 87 *foll.*
12 B[i] -āmesu *throughout.*
13 M[k] B[ai] -am. 14 B[ai] -dhi.

sehi[1] bhikkhusatehi yena Āpaṇaṃ[2] nāma Aṅguttarāpānaṃ nigamo[3] tad avasari. Assosi kho Keṇiyo[4] jaṭilo: "samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito[5] [F. 100] Aṅguttarāpesu cārikaṃ caramāno mahatā bhikkhu-saṃghena saddhiṃ[6] aḍḍhateḷasehi bhikkhusatehi Āpaṇaṃ[7] anuppatto, taṃ kho pana bhavantaṃ[8] Gotamaṃ evaṃ kalyāṇo[9] kittisaddo abbhuggato, iti pi: so Bhagavā arahaṃ sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathī[15] satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā, so imaṃ lokaṃ sadevakaṃ samārakaṃ sabrahmakaṃ[10] sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ[11] pajaṃ sadevamanussaṃ sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti, so dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhe kalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ savyañjanaṃ,[12] kevala-paripuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti: sādhu kho pana tathārūpānaṃ arahataṃ dassanaṃ hotī" ti. Atha kho Keṇiyo jaṭilo yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ[13] vītisāretvā ekamantam nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Keṇiyaṃ jaṭilaṃ Bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya sandassesi samādapesi samuttejesi sampahaṃsesi.[14] Atha kho Keṇiyo jaṭilo Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassito samādapito samuttejito sampahaṃsito[14] Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: "adhivāsetu me bhavaṃ Gotamo svātanāya bhattaṃ saddhiṃ[15] bhikkhusaṃghenā" ti. Evaṃ vutte Bhagavā Keṇiyaṃ jaṭilaṃ etad avoca: "mahā kho[16] Keṇiya

---

[1] B[ai] aḍhatela- *throughout.*
[2] M[k] B[ai] -raṃ.
[3] B[ai] nigg-.
[4] *Or* Keniyo; *all MSS. are wavering.*
[5] B[i] pabbajj- *throughout.*
[6] B[a] -dhi.
[7] B[a] Apannaṇaṃ; B[i] Āpannakaṃ.
[8] C[kb] B[aim] bhagavantaṃ (*in* B[m] *corr. to* bhavantaṃ).
[9] C[k] kallyā- *throughout.*
[10] M[k] sabbra-.
[11] M[k] -bbrāhma-, B[ai] -ṇi.
[12] M[k] sabbya-; B[ai] sabya-.
[13] C[k] B[ai] sāra-.
[14] B[ai] saṃ-.
[15] B[ai] -i.
[16] B[i] *omits* kho.

bhikkhusaṃgho aḍḍhateḷasāni bhikkhusatāni, tvañ ca kho[1] brāhmaṇesu abhippasanno" ti. Dutiyam[2] pi kho Keṇiyo jaṭilo Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: "kiñcāpi bho Gotama mahā bhikkhusaṃgho aḍḍhateḷasāni bhikkhusatāni ahañ ca brāhmaṇesu abhippasanno, adhivāsetu me bhavaṃ[3] Gotamo svātanāya[4] bhattaṃ saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghenā" ti. Dutiyam[2] pi kho Bhagavā Keṇiyaṃ jaṭilaṃ etad avoca: "mahā kho Keṇiya bhikkhusaṃgho aḍḍhateḷasāni bhikkhusatāni, tvañ ca kho brāh[F 101]maṇesu abhippasanno" ti. Tatiyam[5] pi kho Keṇiyo jaṭilo Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: "kiñcāpi bho Gotama mahā bhikkhusaṃgho aḍḍhateḷasāni bhikkhusatāni ahañ ca kho[1] brāhmaṇesu abhippasanno, adhivāsetv-eva[6] me bhavaṃ[3] Gotamo svātanāya bhattaṃ saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghenā" ti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhībhāvena. Atha kho Keṇiyo jaṭilo Bhagavato adhivāsanaṃ viditvā uṭṭhāyāsanā yena sako assamo ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā mittāmacce ñātisālohite āmantesi: "suṇantu me bhonto[7] mittāmaccā ñātisālohitā, samaṇo me[8] Gotamo nimantito svātanāya bhattaṃ saddhiṃ[9] bhikkhusaṃghena, yena me kāyaveyyāvaṭikaṃ kareyyāthā" ti. "Evaṃ[10] bho" ti kho Keṇiyassa jaṭilassa mittāmaccā ñātisālohitā Keṇiyassa jaṭilassa paṭissutvā[11] app-ekacce uddhanāni khaṇanti, app-ekacce kaṭṭhāni phāḷenti,[12] app-ekacce bhājanāni[13] dhovanti, app-ekacce udakamaṇikaṃ patiṭṭhāpenti, app-ekacce āsanāni paññāpenti,[14] Keṇiyo pana jaṭilo sāmaṃ yeva[15] maṇḍalamālaṃ[16] paṭiyādeti. Tena kho pana samayena Selo brāhmaṇo Āpaṇe paṭivasati

---

[1] B^alm *omit* kho.
[2] B^al -aṃ.
[3] C^k M^k -añ.
[4] C^b sūcātanaya.
[5] B^al -aṃ.
[6] C^b adhivāsetuñ ca, B^al -setu, *omitting* eva.
[7] B^alm bhavanto.
[8] M^k B^l *omit* me.
[9] B^al -dhi.
[10] M^k evam.
[11] B^al paṭisutvā.
[12] C^b B^al phāl-.
[13] B^l bhojanāni.
[14] B^l pañña-.
[15] B^al Fsb. sāmañ ñeva.
[16] C^kb M^k B^m maṇḍala-, B^al -mālaṃ.

tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ[1] pāragū sanighaṇḍukeṭubhānaṃ[2] sākkharappabhedānaṃ[3] itihāsapañcamānaṃ padako veyyākaraṇo lokāyatamahāpurisalakkhaṇesu[4] anavayo,[5] tīṇi[6] māṇavakasatāni mante vāceti. Tena kho pana samayena Keṇiyo jaṭilo Sele brāhmaṇe abhippasanno hoti. Atha kho Selo brāhmaṇo tīhi māṇavakasatehi[7] parivuto jaṃghāvihāraṃ[8] anucaṃkamamāno anuvicaramāno yena Keṇiyassa jaṭilassa assamo ten' upasaṃkami. Addasā kho Selo brāhmaṇo Keṇiyassamiye jaṭile[9] app-ekacce uddhanāni khaṇante—pe[10]—app-ekacce āsanāni [F. 102.] paññāpente,[11] Keṇiyaṃ pana jaṭilaṃ sāmañ ñeva[12] maṇḍalamālaṃ[13] paṭiyādentaṃ, disvāna Keṇiyaṃ jaṭilaṃ etad avoca: "kiṃ nu[14] bhoto Keṇiyassa āvāho vā bhavissati vivāho vā bhavissati, mahāyañño vā paccupaṭṭhito, rājā vā Māgadho Seniyo[15] Bimbisāro[16] nimantito svātanāya saddhiṃ[17] balakāyena" ti. "Na me[18] Sela āvāho[19] bhavissati, na pi[20] vivāho bhavissati, na pi rājā Māgadho Seniyo[21] Bimbisāro[16] nimantito svātanāya saddhiṃ balakāyena, api ca kho[22] me mahāyañño paccupaṭṭhito atthi: samaṇo Gotamo Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito Aṅguttarāpesu cārikaṃ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ aḍḍhateḷasehi bhikkhusatehi Āpaṇaṃ anuppatto. Taṃ kho

---

1 B^{aim} bedānaṃ.
2 B^{im} keṭa-.
3 B^{am} sakkhara-, B^{i} sakara-.
4 B^{ai} lokāyatanamahā-.
5 C^{kb} (M^{k}) anvayo.
6 B^{aim} *add* ca.
7 B^{ai} māṇavasatehi.
8 B^{i} jaṃgha-.
9 B^{aim} Keṇiyassa jaṭilassa assame.
10 B^{ai} -gha-; M^{k} *reads the text in full.*
11 B^{ai} pañña-.
12 B^{ai} sāmaṃ yeva.
13 C^{kb} M^{k} B^{m} maṇḍala-, B^{ai} -mālaṃ.
14 B^{aim} ki(ṃ) nu kho.
15 C^{b} M^{k} Seṇiyo; Pj. Seniyo (= Sum. I 280[6]).
16 B^{ai} Pimpasāro.
17 B^{ai} -dhi.
18 B^{ai} *add* bho.
19 B^{ai} *add* vā.
20 B^{m} napi; B^{ai} *omit* pi.
21 C^{kb} M^{k} Seṇiyo.
22 B^{ai} *add* na.

pana bhavantaṃ[1] Gotamaṃ—pe[2]—Buddho Bhagavā ti, so me nimantito svātanāya[3] saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghenā" ti. "Buddho ti bho[4] Keṇiya vadesi." "Buddho ti bho[5] Sela vadāmi." "Buddho ti bho Keṇiya vadesi." "Buddho ti bho Sela vadāmī" ti. Atha bho Selassa brāhmaṇassa etad ahosi: 'ghoso pi kho eso dullabho lokasmiṃ yadidaṃ 'Buddho' ti. Āgatāni kho pana[6] asmākaṃ[7] mantesu dvattiṃsa[8] mahāpurisalakkhaṇāni,[9] yehi samannāgatassa mahāpurisassa dve va gatiyo bhavanti anaññā: sace agāraṃ ajjhāvasati, rājā hoti cakkavattī[10] dhammiko dhammarājā cāturanto vijitāvī[11] janapadatthāvariyappatto sattaratanasamannāgato, tass' imāni satta ratanāni bhavanti, seyyathīdaṃ: cakkaratanaṃ hatthiratanaṃ assaratanaṃ maṇiratanaṃ itthiratanaṃ gahapatiratanaṃ pariṇāyakaratanam eva[12] sattamaṃ, parosahassaṃ kho pan' assa puttā bhavanti[13] sūrā vīraṅgarūpā[14] parasenappamaddanā, so imaṃ paṭhaviṃ[15] sāgara[F. 103.]pariyantaṃ adaṇḍena asatthena dhammena abhivijiya[16] ajjhāvasati. Sace kho panāgārasmā[17] anagāriyaṃ pabbajati, arahaṃ hoti sammāsambuddho loke vivattacchaddo'[18]—"kahaṃ pana bho Keṇiya etarahi so bhavaṃ[19] Gotamo viharati arahaṃ sammāsambuddho" ti. Evaṃ vutte Keṇiyo jaṭilo dakkhiṇaṃ bāhaṃ paggahetvā[20] Selaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etad avoca:

---

1 C^{kb} B^{ai} bhagavantaṃ.

2 B^{ai} -la-; M^{k} *reads the text in full.*

3 B^{ai} *add* bhattaṃ.

4 *So* M^{k} B^{am} Pj. Ps.; C^{kb} kho bho, B^{i} kho.

5 B^{i} *omits* bho.

6 M^{k} B^{i} pan'.

7 B^{ai} asmāka.

8 B^{ai} batti(ṃ)sa.

9 B^{i} mahāpūrisa- *throughout.*

10 M^{k} B^{ai} -vatti.

11 B^{ai} -vi.

12 B^{ai} parināyakaratanaṃ-m-eva.

13 B^{ai} santi.

14 M^{k} vīraṃga-.

15 B^{ai} -vi.

16 B^{a} ativijaya, B^{i} abhivijaya.

17 B^{ai} pana a°-.

18 C^{k} (Pj.) M^{k} -cchaddā (*perhaps a genuine form*); B^{ai} vivaṭa(c)chedo.

19 C^{b} M^{k} -aṅ.

20 B^{a} gahetvā.

"yen' esā bho Sela nīlavanarājī" ti. Atha kho Selo brāhmaṇo tīhi māṇavakasatehi saddhiṃ[1] yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami. Atha kho Selo brāhmaṇo te māṇavake āmantesi: "appasaddā bhonto āgacchantu pade padaṃ nikkhipantā, durāsadā hi te bhagavanto[2] sīhā va ekacarā, yadā cāhaṃ bho samaṇena Gotamena saddhiṃ[1] manteyyaṃ, mā me bhonto[3] antarantarā[4] kathaṃ opātetha, kathāpariyosānam[5] me bhavanto āgamentū"[6] ti. Atha kho Selo brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ[7] vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Selo brāhmaṇo Bhagavato kāye dvattiṃsa[8] mahāpurisalakkhaṇāni[9] samannesi.[10] Addasā kho Selo brāhmaṇo Bhagavato kāye dvattiṃsa[11] mahāpurisalakkhaṇāni[9] yebhuyyena[12] ṭhapetvā dve, dvīsu mahāpurisalakkhaṇesu[13] kaṃkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasīdati: kosohite ca vatthaguyhe[14] pahūtajivhatāya[15] ca.[16] Atha kho Bhagavato etad ahosi: 'passati kho me ayaṃ Selo brāhmaṇo dvattiṃsa mahāpurisalakkhaṇāni yebhuyyena[12] ṭhapetvā[17] dve, dvīsu mahāpurisalakkhaṇesu kaṃkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasīdati: kosohite ca vatthaguyhe[14] pahūtajivhatāya cā' ti. Atha kho Bhagavā tathārūpaṃ iddhābhisaṃkhāraṃ abhisaṃkhāsi,[18] yathā [F. 104.] addasa[19] Selo brāhmaṇo Bhagavato kosohitaṃ[20]

---

[1] B[ai] -dhi.
[2] B[a] bhavanto.
[3] B[ai] bhavanto pi.
[4] M[k] antarā.
[5] M[k] B[ai] -aṃ.
[6] B[ai] āgamantu.
[7] B[ai] sāra-.
[8] B[m] bāttiṃsa.
[9] M[k] -nāni.
[10] C[kb] Fsb. sammannesi, B[ai] saṃmanesi, M[k] samanosi.
[11] B[ai] battiṃsa.
[12] B[ai] -ūyy-.
[13] M[k] -anesu.
[14] B[ai] vatthu-.
[15] B[ai] bahuta-; B[a] -jīvha- *throughout.*
[16] B[ai] cā ti.
[17] B[ai] ṭhapetvāna.
[18] B[aim] -khāresi.
[19] M[k] yathāddasa.
[20] M[k] B[ai] kosohita-.

vatthaguyhaṃ.[1] Atha kho Bhagavā jivhaṃ[2] ninnāmetvā ubho pi kaṇṇasotāni anumasi paṭimasi,[3] ubho pi nāsikasotāni[4] anumasi paṭimasi,[3] kevalam[5] pi nalāṭamaṇḍalaṃ[6] jivhāya chādesi. Atha kho Selassa brāhmaṇassa etad ahosi: 'samannāgato kho samaṇo Gotamo dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇehi paripuṇṇehi no[7] aparipuṇṇehi,[7] no ca kho naṃ jānāmi 'Buddho vā no vā.'[8] Sutaṃ kho pana mêtaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ vuddhānaṃ[9] mahallakānaṃ ācariyapācariyānaṃ bhāsamānānaṃ: "ye te bhavanti arahanto sammāsambuddhā, te sake vaṇṇe bhaññamāne[10] attānaṃ pātukarontī"[11] ti, yan nūnâhaṃ[12] samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ sammukhā[13] sāruppāhi gāthāhi abhitthaveyyan' ti. Atha kho Selo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ sammukhā[13] sāruppāhi gāthāhi abhitthavi:

548. [14]"Paripuṇṇakāyo suruci sujāto cārudassano
suvaṇṇavaṇṇo si Bhagavā, susukkadāṭho si viriyavā. 1.
549. Narassa hi sujātassa ye bhavanti viyañjanā,[15]
sabbe te tava kāyasmiṃ[16] mahāpurisalakkhaṇā. 2.
550. Pasannanetto sumukho brahā[17] uju patāpavā
majjhe samaṇasaṃghassa ādicco va virocasi 3.
551. kalyāṇadassano bhikkhu kañcanasannibhattaco,[18]—
kin te[19] samaṇabhāvena evaṃ uttamavaṇṇino. 4.
[F. 105]. 552. Rājā arahasi bhavituṃ cakkavatti rathesabho
cāturanto vijitāvī[20] Jambusaṇḍassa[21] issaro. 5.

---

[1] B[a1] vatthu-. [2] M[k] -an.
[3] *So* M[k] B[a1]; C[kb] parimasi. [4] M[k] nāsikā-.
[5] M[k] kevalakam. [6] B[a1] nalāta-.
[7] *Omitted by* B[a1]. [8] B[a1] no ti.
[9] B[a1] buddhānaṃ, B[m] vuḍḍhā-. [10] B[a1] *add* na.
[11] B[a1] pātuṃ-. [12] C[kb] B[a1] nun-.
[13] B[a1] samu-. [14] 548-567 = Thag. 818-837.
[15] M[k] viyaṃjanā. [16] C[k] B[a1] -smi.
[17] M[k] brahmā *corr. to* brahā, B[a1] brahmā.
[18] M[k] kaṃcana-. [19] B[a1] tena. [20] M[k] vijātāvī.
[21] B[a1] -soṇḍassa (*cf.* Oldenberg *ad* Thag. 822).

553. Khattiyā bhoja-rājāno[1] anuyuttā[2] bhavanti[3] te,
rājābhirājā manujindo[4] rajjaṃ kārehi Gotama." 6.

554. "Rājâham asmi
Selā ti Bhagavā[5]
dhammarājā anuttaro,
dhammena cakkaṃ vattemi, cakkaṃ appativattiyaṃ."[6] 7.

555. "Sambuddho paṭijānāsi:
iti Selo brāhmano
'dhammarājā anuttaro
dhammena cakkaṃ vattemi' iti bhāsasi[7] Gotama. 8.

556. Ko nu senāpatī[8] bhoto sāvako satthu-d-anvayo,[9]
ko te imaṃ[10] anuvatteti dhammacakkaṃ pavattitaṃ."[11] 9.

557. "Mayā pavattitaṃ cakkaṃ
† Selā ti Bhagavā †
dhammacakkaṃ anuttaraṃ
Sāriputto anuvatteti anujāto Tathāgataṃ. 10.

558. Abhiññeyyaṃ abhiññātaṃ, bhāvetabbañ ca bhāvitam,
pahātabbaṃ[12] pahīnam[13] me, tasmā Buddho 'smi brāhmaṇa. 11.

[F. 106]. 559. Vinayassu mayī[14] kaṃkhaṃ, adhimuccassu brāhmaṇa,
dullabhaṃ dassanaṃ hoti sambuddhānaṃ abhiṇhaso. 12.

---

1 B^{m} bhogi-.
2 B^{aim} anuyantā.
3 C^{k} M^{k} B^{ai} bhavantu (*in* C^{k} *corr. to* -ti).
4 C^{kb} manu-, M^{k} maṇujiṇo.
5 B^{ai} *omit* Bhagavā.
6 B^{a} appaṭi-.
* *to* * B^{ai} *omit*.
7 B^{ai} bhāsati.
8 C^{b} B^{ai} -ti.
9 M^{k} satthudannayo, B^{a} satthurādvayo, B^{i} satturānvayo, B^{m} satthu anvayo.
10 M^{k} ko to imaṃ, B^{a} ko te 'maṃ, B^{i} ko nu te 'ma, B^{m} ko te tam.
11 B^{ai} -cakka ppavattiyaṃ, B^{m} -cakkaṃ pavattiyaṃ.
† *to* † B^{i} *omits*.
12 M^{k} -am.
13 B^{i} -aṃ.
14 B^{aim} mayi.

560. Yesaṃ vo[1] dullabho loke pātubhāvo abhiṇhaso,
so 'haṃ brāhmaṇa sambuddho sallakatto anuttaro. 13.
561. Brahmabhūto atitulo Mārasenappamaddano
sabbāmitte[2] vasīkatvā modāmi akutobhayo." 14.
562. "Imaṃ bhonto[3] nisāmetha, yathā bhāsati cakkhumā
sallakatto mahāvīro, sīho va nadatī[4] vane. 15.
563. Brahmabhūtaṃ atitulaṃ Mārasenappamaddanaṃ
ko disvā na-ppasīdeyya[5] api kaṇhābhijātiko.[6] 16.
564. Yo maṃ[7] icchati anvetu,[8] yo vā[9] n' icchati gacchatu:
idhāhaṃ[10] pabbajissāmi varapaññassa santike." 17.
565. "Etañ[11] ce ruccatī[12] bhoto Sammāsambuddhasāsa-
naṃ,[13]
mayam[14] pi pabbajissāma varapaññassa santike." 18.
566. "Brāhmaṇā tisatā ime yācanti pañjalīkatā:
[F. 107]. brahmacariyaṃ carissāma Bhagavā tava santike." 19.
567. "Svākkhātaṃ[15] brahmacariyaṃ
Selā ti Bhagavā
sandiṭṭhikam akālikaṃ,
yattha amoghā[16] pabbajjā appamattassa sikkhato"[17]
ti. 20.

Alattha kho[18] Selo brāhmaṇo sapariso Bhagavato santike pabbajjaṃ, alattha upasampadaṃ.

Attha kho Keṇiyo jaṭilo tassā rattiyā accayena sake assame paṇītaṃ khādaniyaṃ bhojaniyaṃ paṭiyādāpetvā

---

[1] M^k B^m yesaṃ ve, B^a yesaṃ no *corr. to* yesaṃ no, B^i yo sa ce.
[2] M^k sabbe 'mitte (Ps. sabbāmitte).
[3] M^k -ti.
[4] B^{ai} -ti.
[5] B^{ai} -sādeyya.
[6] B^i kalyābhi-.
[7] B^i imaṃ.
[8] M^k accetu.
[9] M^k mā.
[10] B^i imāhaṃ.
[11] M^k etaṃ, B^{ai} evaṃ, B^m evañ.
[12] C^b B^{ai} -ti.
[13] B^{aim} -ne.
[14] B^{ai} -aṃ.
[15] M^k svākkhyātaṃ, B^{ai} svākhātaṃ.
* *to* * B^{ai} *omit*.
[16] M^k yatvāmoghā.
[17] B^i bhikkhato
[18] B^{aim} *omit* kho.

Bhagavato kālaṃ ārocāpesi: "kālo bho Gotama, niṭṭhitaṃ bhattan" ti. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ[1] nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ[2] ādāya yena Keṇiyassa jaṭilassa assamo ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi saddhiṃ[3] bhikkhusaṃghena. Atha kho Keṇiyo jaṭilo Buddha-pamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ paṇītena khādaniyena bhojaniyena sahatthā santappesi sampavāresi. Atha kho Keṇiyo jaṭilo Bhagavantaṃ bhuttāviṃ[4] onītapattapāṇiṃ[5] aññataraṃ nīcaṃ āsanaṃ gahetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ[6] kho Keṇiyaṃ jaṭilaṃ Bhagavā imāhi gāthāhi anumodi:

568. "Aggihuttamukhā[7] yaññā, Sāvittī[8] chandaso mukhaṃ,
rājā mukhaṃ manussānaṃ, nadīnaṃ sāgaro mukhaṃ, 21.
569. nakkhattānaṃ mukhaṃ cando, ādicco tapatam[9] mukhaṃ,
puññaṃ ākaṃkhamānānaṃ[10] saṃgho ve[11] yajatam[9] mukhan" ti. 22.

[F. 108]. Atha kho[12] Bhagavā Keṇiyaṃ jaṭilaṃ imāhi gāthāhi anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanā pakkāmi.

Atha kho āyasmā Selo sapariso eko[13] vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto[14] nacirass' eva,

---

[1] M^k pubbanha-. [2] B^aim -am.
[3] B^ai -dhi. [4] B^ai -vi.
[5] B^ai oṇītapattapāṇi; Pj. tattha 'upagantvā' ti pāṭhaseso daṭṭhabbo (*cf.* Sum. I 277[23] *ad* D. I 109; A. II 63, S. V 384); Fsb. *inserts*: (*add*: upagantvā?).
[6] C^k -no. [7] B^aim aggihuttaṃ mukhaṃ.
[8] B^a Sāvitthi, M^k Sāvitthitti.
[9] B^aim -aṃ. [10] M^k akaṃ-.
[11] B^aim va. [12] B^ai *omit* kho.
[13] *So* C^kb Fsb.; M^k B^aim *omit* eko.
[14] B^ai vicārento.

yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma-d-eva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, tad anuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi, 'khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā' ti abbhaññāsi. Aññataro ca[1] kho panāyasmā Selo sapariso arahataṃ ahosi. Atha kho āyasmā Selo sapariso yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā ekaṃsaṃ[2] cīvaraṃ katvā yena Bhagavā ten' añjalim paṇāmetvā Bhagavantaṃ gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi:

570. [3]"Yan taṃ saraṇam āgamha[4] ito aṭṭhami[5] cakkhumā,[6]
sattarattena Bhagavā dant' amha tava sāsane.[7] 23.
571. Tuvaṃ Buddho, tuvaṃ Satthā, tuvaṃ Mārābhibhū muni,
tuvaṃ anusaye[8] chetvā[9] tiṇṇo tāres' imaṃ pajaṃ. 24.
572. Upadhī[10] te samatikkantā,[11] āsavā te padālitā.
sīho si[12] anupādāno pahīnabhayabheravo.[13] 25.
573. Bhikkhavo tisatā ime tiṭṭhanti pañjalikatā:
pāde vīra pasārehi,[14] nāgā vandantu Satthuno" ti 26.

SELASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

8. *Sallasutta.*

[F. 109]. 574. Animittam[15] anaññātaṃ maccānaṃ idha jīvitaṃ
kasirañ[16] ca parittañ ca, tañ ca dukkhena saññutaṃ.[17] 1.

---

* *to* * Baim *omit.*
1 Mk Baim *omit* ca.
2 Bi ekaṃsa-.
3 570-573 = Thag. 838-841.
4 *So* Fsb. (Pj. Ps.); Ckb Mk Bai (Bm ?) āgamma.
5 Ba -mī.
6 Mk -ma, *cf.* 31, 596, 1028.
7 Mk sāsai.
8 Bai akusale.
9 Ba chitvā, Bi sitvā.
10 Bai -dhi.
11 Bi -to.
12 Mk va.
13 Bai pahinna-.
14 Bi dhira-ppa-, Mk pasāresi.
15 Ck Ba -aṃ.
16 Ck Bi kasī-.
17 Bai saṃyuttaṃ.

575. Na hi so upakkamo atthi, yena jātā na miyyare,
jaram pi patvā maraṇaṃ,[1] evaṃdhammā hi pāṇino. 2.
576. Phalānam iva pakkānaṃ pāto[2] papatanā[3] bhayaṃ,
evaṃ jātānaṃ maccānaṃ niccaṃ maraṇato bhayaṃ. 3.
577. Yathā pi kumbhakārassa katā[4] mattikabhājanā[4]
sabbe bhedanapariyantā,[5] evam maccāna[6] jīvitaṃ. 4.
578. Daharā ca mahantā ca ye bālā ye ca paṇḍitā
sabbe maccuvasaṃ yanti, sabbe maccuparāyanā. 5.
579. Tesaṃ maccuparetānaṃ gacchataṃ paralokato[7]
na pitā tāyate puttaṃ ñātī[8] vā pana ñātake.[9] 6.
580. Pekkhataṃ yeva ñātīnaṃ passa lālapataṃ[10] puthu[11]
ekameko va maccānaṃ go vajjho[12] viya niyyati. 7.
[F. 110]. 581. Evam abbhāhato loko maccunā ca jarāya ca,—
tasmā dhīrā na socanti viditvā lokapariyāyaṃ. 8.
582. Yassa maggaṃ na jānāsi āgatassa gatassa vā,
ubho ante asampassaṃ niratthaṃ paridevasi. 9.
583. Paridevayamāno ce[13] kañcid atthaṃ[14] udabbahe
sammūḷho hiṃsam attānaṃ, kayira[15] c' enaṃ[16] vicakkhaṇo. 10
584. Na hi ruṇṇena[17] sokena santiṃ[18] pappoti cetaso,
bhiyy' ass' uppajjate dukkhaṃ, sarīraṃ[19] upahaññati, 11

---

[1] B^{a} mār-. [2] B^{m} niccaṃ.
[3] B^{ai} S^{d} patanato, Pj. papatato bhayaṃ, patanato bhayaṃ hotī ti attho (*cf.* J. IV 127^{3}).
[4] C^{b} S^{d} -aṃ.
[5] B^{a} bhedanaṃpariy-, S^{d} sabbaṃ bhedanapariyantaṃ.
[6] B^{ai} evaṃ maccānaṃ. [7] C^{kb} gacchetaṃ paralokito.
[8] C^{b} B^{aim} S^{d} -ti. [9] B^{ai} ñātakaṃ.
[10] B^{ai} S^{d} lālappataṃ. [11] C^{k} puthū.
[12] B^{a} vaccho, B^{i} vajjo. [13] C^{k} ve, B^{ai} ca.
[14] B^{i} kiccidaṭhuṃ, B^{a} kiccidaṭhuṃ *corr. to* kicci atthaṃ, S^{d} kiṃci atthaṃ.
[15] *So* C^{kb} Pj.; B^{ai} S^{d} kariyā, B^{m} kayirā.
[16] C^{k} c' etaṃ.
[17] *So* Pj. B^{aim} S^{d}; C^{kb} roṇṇena.
[18] B^{ai} -ti. [19] B^{aim} S^{d} *add* c'.

585. kiso vivaṇṇo bhavati hiṃsam attānam attanā:[1]
na tena petā pālenti, niratthā paridevanā. 12.
586. Sokam appajahaṃ[2] jantu bhiyyo dukkhaṃ nigacchati,
anutthuṇanto[3] kālakataṃ sokassa vasam anvagū.[4] 13.
587. Aññe pi passa gamine[5] yathākammūpage nare
maccuno vasam āgamma phandante v' idha pāṇine.[5] 14.
588. Yena yena hi maññanti, tato taṃ hoti aññathā,—
[F. 111] etādiso vinābhāvo, passa lokassa pariyāyaṃ: 15.
589. api ce[6] vassasataṃ jīve bhiyyo vā pana mānavo,[7]
ñātisaṃghā vinā hoti, jahāti idha jīvitaṃ. 16.
590. Tasmā arahato sutvā vineyya paridevitaṃ
petaṃ kālakataṃ disvā 'na so[8] labbhā mayā' iti. 17.
591. Yathā saraṇam ādittaṃ vārinā parinibbaye,[9]
evam pi dhīro sappañño paṇḍito kusalo naro
khippam uppatitaṃ sokaṃ vāto tūlaṃ va dhaṃsaye 18.
592. paridevaṃ pajappañ ca domanassañ ca attano:
attano sukham esāno abbahe[10] sallam attano. 19.
593. Abbūḷhasallo asito santiṃ[11] pappuyya cetaso,
sabbasokaṃ[12] atikkanto asoko hoti nibbuto ti 20.

SALLASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

1 B^{ai} attano.
2 C^{k} sokappajahaṃ, C^{b} sokam(a)pajahaṃ.
3 *So* C^{kb}; B^{aim} Pj. Fsb. anutthunanto.
4 C^{b} -gu; Pj. vasamanvagū ti vasaṃ gato (*cf.* Kuhn, Beitr., *p.* 110).
5 B^{ai} -no.
6 B^{im} S^{d} *omit* ce.
7 C^{kb} māṇavo.
8 B^{aim} n' eso.
9 B^{ai} S^{d} -nibbuto.
10 B^{a} appuhe, B^{i} abbūhe, B^{m} S^{d} abbuhe.
11 B^{ai} -ti.
12 S^{d} sabbaṃ sokaṃ.

[F. 112]. 9. *Vāseṭṭhasutta.*[1]

Evam me sutaṃ:

Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Icchānaṃkale[2] viharati Icchānaṃkalavanasaṇḍe. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā[3] abhiññātā abhiññātā[4] brāhmaṇamahāsālā Icchānaṃkale[5] paṭivasanti, seyyathīdaṃ: Caṃkī brāhmaṇo Tārukkho brāhmaṇo Pokkharasāti brāhmaṇo Jāṇussoṇi[6] brāhmaṇo Todeyyabrāhmaṇo[7] aññe ca abhiññātā abhiññātā[8] brāhmaṇamahāsālā. Atha kho Vāseṭṭha-Bhāradvājānaṃ māṇavānaṃ[9] jaṃghāvihāraṃ[10] anucaṃkamamānānaṃ[11] anuvicaramānānaṃ[12] ayam antarākathā udapādi: "kathaṃ bho brāhmaṇo hotī" ti. [13]Bhāradvājo māṇavo evam āha: "yato kho bho[14] ubhato sujāto hoti mātito ca pitito ca saṃsuddhagahaṇiko yāva sattamā pitāmahayugā[15] akkhitto anupakkuṭṭho[16] jātivādena,[17] ettāvatā kho[18] brāhmaṇo hotī" ti. Vāseṭṭho māṇavo[19] evam āha: "yato[20] kho bho sīlavā ca hoti vatasampanno[21] ca,[22] ettāvatā kho[23] brāhmaṇo hotī" ti. N' eva kho asakkhi Bhāradvājo māṇavo

---

1 = Majjh. Nik., *ch.* 98 (*see note* 1 *to* Selasutta *above; cf.* D. I 235 *foll.*).

2 *So* C^{kb} M^{k} Ps. *throughout* (*cf.* Sum. I 243^{33}); B^{aim} Pj. -naṃga-.

3 B^{ai} saṃ-.

4 *So* C^{k} M^{k}, *not repeated in* C^{b} B^{ai}.

5 M^{k} *here* -kāle.

6 M^{k} -ṇī, B^{ai} Jānusoṇi.

7 M^{k} Todeyyo br-.

8 *So* M^{k}, *not repeated in* C^{kb} B^{ai}.

9 M^{k} māna-.

10 B^{ai} jaṃgha-.

11 M^{k} B^{aim} -kamantānaṃ.

12 M^{k} -caramantānaṃ, B^{aim} -carantānaṃ.

13 B^{ai} *insert* Vāseṭṭhamāṇavaṃ.

14 *So* M^{k} B^{aim}; C^{kb} *omit* bho.

15 C^{b} -hāyugā, B^{ai} -hayuggā.

16 B^{a} -pakuṭṭho, B^{i} -pakutto (*cf.* D. I 113^{26}).

17 B^{i} jāto.

18 C^{kb} M^{k} *add* bho.

19 B^{ai} *add* Bhāradvājaṃ māṇavaṃ (pa)saññāpetuṃ.

20 B^{ai} *add* ca.

21 M^{k} Pj. Ps. vatta-.

22 M^{k} *omits* ca.

23 L^{ai} *add* bho.

Vāseṭṭhaṃ[1] māṇavaṃ saññapetuṃ,[2] na pana[3] asakkhi Vāseṭṭho māṇavo Bhāradvājaṃ māṇavaṃ[4] saññapetuṃ.[5] Atha kho Vāseṭṭho māṇavo Bhāradvājaṃ māṇavaṃ āmantesi: "ayaṃ kho[6] Bhāradvāja samaṇo Gotamo Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito Icchānaṃkale viharati Icchānaṃkalavanasaṇḍe, taṃ kho pana bhavantaṃ[7] Gotamaṃ evaṃ kalyāṇo[8] kittisaddo abbhuggato—pe[9]—Buddho Bhagavā ti, āyāma bho[10] Bhāradvāja, yena samaṇo Gotamo ten' upasaṃkamissāma, upasaṃkamitvā samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ etam atthaṃ pucchissāma, yathā no samaṇo [F. 113] Gotamo vyākarissati,[11] tathā naṃ dhāressāmā"[12] ti. "Evaṃ bho" ti kho Bhāradvājo māṇavo Vāseṭṭhassa māṇavassa paccassosi.[13] Atha kho Vāseṭṭha-Bhāradvājā[14] māṇavā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṃkamiṃsu, upasaṃkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ[15] sammodiṃsu, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ[16] vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Vāseṭṭho māṇavo Bhagavantaṃ gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi:

594. "Anuññātapatiññātā[17] tevijjā mayam asm' ubho,[18]
aham Pokkharasātissa Tārukkhassāyaṃ[19] māṇavo. 1.
595. Tevijjānaṃ yad akkhātaṃ,[20] tatra kevalino smase,
padak'[21] asmā veyyākaraṇā[22] jape[23] ācariyasādisā.[24] 2.

---

[1] B[ai] Vāseṭṭha-. [2] B[ai] saññāpetuṃ.
[3] M[k] pan'. [4] C[kb] -vañ ca.
[5] M[k] B[aim] saññāpetuṃ. [6] M[k] B[i] bho.
[7] C[b] M[k] B[i] bhagavantaṃ. [8] C[k] kally-.
[9] B[ai] -la- ; M[k] *reads the text in full.*
[10] B[i] *omits* bho. [11] M[k] B[ai] byā-.
[12] M[k] B[i] byākarissāmā, B[a] dharissāmā.
[13] B[ai] paccasosi. [14] C[b] M[k] B[ai] -Bhāradvāja-.
[15] B[ai] -dhi. [16] C[k] B[ai] Fsb. sāra-.
[17] C[b] anuññātā pati-, C[k] B[im] -paṭi-.
[18] C[b] M[k] ass' ubho, B[i] asmābo. [19] M[k] -ass' ayaṃ.
[20] M[k] akkhātuṃ. [21] M[k] pād-.
[22] B[ai] *add* ca.
[23] M[k] Ps. Pj. B[ai] Fsb. jappe. [24] B[ai] -sadisā.

596. Tesan[1] no jātivādasmiṃ[2] vivādo atthi Gotama:
"jātiyā brāhmaṇo hoti" Bhāradvājo iti bhāsati,
ahañ[3] ca "kammanā" brūmi, evaṃ jānāhi cakkhuma.[4] 3.
597. Te na sakkoma saññattuṃ[5] aññamaññaṃ mayaṃ ubho,
bhavantaṃ[6] puṭṭhum āgamhā[7] sambuddhaṃ iti[8] vissutaṃ.[9] 4.
598. Candaṃ yathā khayātītaṃ[10] pecca[11] pañjalikā janā
[F. 114]. vandamānā namassanti, evaṃ lokasmiṃ[12] Gotamaṃ. 5.
599. Cakkhuṃ[13] loke samuppannaṃ mayaṃ pucchāma Gotamaṃ:
jātiyā brāhmaṇo hoti udāhu bhavati kammanā,
ajānataṃ no pabrūhi,[14] yathā jānemu brāhmaṇaṃ." 6.
600. "Tesaṃ vo 'haṃ[15] vyakkhissaṃ[16]
Vāseṭṭhā ti Bhagavā
anupubbaṃ yathātathaṃ[17]
jātivibhaṅgaṃ[18] pāṇānaṃ,[19] aññamaññā hi jātiyo. 7.
601. Tiṇarukkhe pi jānātha,[20] na cāpi paṭijānare,
liṅgaṃ jātimayaṃ tesaṃ, aññamaññā hi jātiyo. 8.

---

[1] M^{k} -aṃ. [2] B^{aim} -vādamhi.
[3] B^{ai} -aṃ. [4] C^{b} -mā (*cf.* 570^{b}).
[5] C^{kb} -ttaṃ, B^{aim} saññāpetuṃ, M^{k} ñāpetuṃ.
[6] M^{k} B^{ai} bhagavantaṃ (*cf.* 91^{c}).
[7] M^{k} B^{ai} āgamma, B^{m} āgamā.
[8] M^{k} sati. [9] B^{ai} visutaṃ.
[10] M^{k} kkha-. [11] B^{ai} pacca.
[12] B^{am} Fsb. -smi.
[13] *So* C^{b} Pj. Ps.; C^{k} M^{k} B$^{a.i.m}$ cakkhu.
[14] M^{k} pabbrūhi. [15] B^{m} ahaṃ.
[16] C^{b} vākkhi-, M^{k} vyākkhi-, B^{aim} byakkhi-.
[17] C^{b} M^{k} -tathā, B^{aim} -kathaṃ.
[18] M^{k} yāti-, B^{i} -vibhaṅga. [19] B^{i} pāṇinaṃ.
[20] B^{i} vijā-, B^{a} vijā- *corr. to* jā-.

602. Tato kīṭe paṭaṅge[1] ca yāva kunthakipillike,[2]
liṅgaṃ jātimayaṃ tesaṃ, aññamaññā hi jātiyo. 9.
603. Catuppade pi[3] jānātha khuddake ca mahallake,
liṅgaṃ—pe—.[4] 10.
604. Pādūdare pi[5] jānātha urage dīghapiṭṭhike,
liṅgaṃ . . . 11.
605. Tato macche pi[5] jānātha odake[6] vārigocare,
liṅgaṃ . . . 12.
[F. 115]. 606. Tato pakkhī[7] pi[8] jānātha pattayāne vihaṅgame,
liṅgaṃ . . . 13.
607. Yathā etāsu jātisu[9] liṅgaṃ jātimayaṃ puthu,[10]
evaṃ n' atthi manussesu liṅgaṃ jātimayaṃ puthu:[11] 14.
608. na kesehi na sīsena na kaṇṇehi na akkhihi[12]
na[13] mukhena na nāsāya na oṭṭhehi bhamūhi vā 15.
609. na gīvāya na aṃsehi na[14] udarena na piṭṭhiyā
na soṇiyā[15] na urasā na[16] sambādhe[17] na methune[18] 16.
610. na hatthehi na pādehi na[14] aṅgulīhi[19] nakhehi vā[20]
na[21] jaṃghāhi na ūrūhi na vaṇṇena sarena vā
liṅgaṃ jātimayaṃ[22] n' eva, yathā aññāsu jātisu.[23] 17.

---

[1] *So MSS.;* Fsb. pataṅge, Pj paṭaṅgā ti pataṅgā.
[2] *So* C[b] M[k]; C[k] Fsb. kunta-, B[i] kunṭha, B[a] kuṇṭha.
[3] C[b] B[ai] vi-.
[4] M[k] *reads the text in full throughout.*
[5] B[i] vi-.
[6] *So* B[ai] Pj. (=udakamhi jāte); Fsb. C[kb] M[k] udake; Ps. udake ti udake (!) udakamhi jāte.
[7] M[k] B[ai] -i.
[8] C[kb] B[i] vi-.
[9] M[k] -īsu.
[10] C[b] -ū.
[11] C[kb] -ū.
[12] C[kb] M[k] nākkhihi.
[13] M[k] *omits* na.
[14] B[m] n', B[i] *omits* na.
[15] C[kb] B[a] son-.
[16] B[ai] nā.
[17] C[b] sabbādhe, B[a] sambādhe *corr. to* -bāne, B[i] sibādhe, B[m] sambādhā.
[18] B[aim] -nā.
[19] M[k] añjalīhi.
[20] B[ai] nakhehitaṃ, *in* B[a] *corr. to* na nakhehi.
[21] B[ai] *add* ca.
[22] B[ai] -yan.
[23] M[k] -īsu.

611. Paccattaṃ sasarīresu[1] manussesv-etaṃ[2] na[3] vijjati
vokārañ ca manussesu samaññāya pavuccati. 18.
612. Yo hi koci manussesu gorakkhaṃ upajīvati,
evaṃ Vāseṭṭha jānāhi, kassako so, na brāhmaṇo. 19.
[F. 116]. 613. Yo hi koci manussesu puthu[4] sippena jīvati,
evaṃ Vāseṭṭha jānāhi, sippiko so, na brāhmaṇo. 20.
614. Yo hi koci manussesu vohāraṃ[5] upajīvati,
evaṃ Vāseṭṭha jānāhi, vāṇijo[6] so, na brāhmaṇo. 21.
615. Yo hi koci manussesu parapessena[7] jīvati,
evaṃ Vāseṭṭha jānāhi, pessiko so, na brāhmaṇo. 22.
616. Yo hi koci manussesu adinnam upajīvati,
evaṃ Vāseṭṭha jānāhi, coro eso, na brāhmaṇo. 23.
617. Yo hi koci manussesu issatthaṃ[8] upajīvati,
evaṃ Vāseṭṭha jānāhi, yodhājīvo, na brāhmaṇo. 24.
618. Yo hi koci manussesu porohiccena[9] jīvati,
evaṃ Vāseṭṭha jānāhi, yājako[10] so, na brāhmaṇo. 25.
619. Yo hi koci manussesu gāmaṃ[11] raṭṭhañ ca bhuñjati,
evaṃ Vāseṭṭha jānāhi, rājā eso, na brāhmaṇo. 26.
620. [12]Na cāhaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ brūmi yonijaṃ mattisambhavaṃ,
[F. 117]. bhovādi nāma so hoti, sa ve[13] hoti sakiñcano,
—akiñcanaṃ anādānaṃ tam ahaṃ brūmi brāhmaṇaṃ. 27.
621. Sabbasaṃyojanaṃ[14] chetvā yo ve na paritassati,
saṅgātigaṃ visaṃyuttaṃ[15] tam ahaṃ brūmi brāhmaṇaṃ. 28.

---

[1] B^ai paccatta-sarīresu, B^m paccattañ ca sarīresu.
[2] C^k manussesvata, C^b manussesv-ena.
[3] C^k naṃ.
[4] C^k puthū.
[5] C^k ohāraṃ.
[6] B^ai -jjo.
[7] B^ai -pes(y)ena.
[8] B^m -ttaṃ.
[9] B^ai -haccena.
[10] B^ai yācako.
[11] M^k gāma.
[12] 620-647^c = Dhp. 396-423^c.
[13] M^k B^aim ce.
[14] C^b sabbāsaṃ-, M^k sabbaṃ saṃ-.
[15] B^ai -saññ-.

622. Chetvā nandhiṃ[1] varattañ ca sandānaṃ[2] sahanukkamaṃ[3]
ukkhittapalighaṃ buddhaṃ—pe—. 29.
623. Akkosaṃ vadhabandhañ ca aduṭṭho yo titikkhati,
khantībalaṃ[4] balānīkaṃ[5] tam ahaṃ brūmi brāhmaṇaṃ. 30.
624. Akkodhanaṃ[6] vatavantaṃ[7] sīlavantaṃ anussadaṃ[8]
dantaṃ antimasārīraṃ[9]—pe—. 31.
625. Vāri pokkharapatte va, āragge-r-iva[10] sāsapo[11]
yo na lippati[12] kāmesu, . . . 32.
626. Yo dukkhassa pajānāti idh' eva khayam attano,
pannabhāraṃ visaṃyuttaṃ[13] . . . 33.
627. Gambhīrapaññaṃ[14] medhāviṃ[15] maggāmaggassa kovidaṃ
uttamatthaṃ anuppattaṃ . . . 34.
628. Asaṃsaṭṭhaṃ gahaṭṭhehi anāgārehi cūbhayam
anokasāriṃ[16] appicchaṃ . . . 35.
[F. 118]. 629. Nidhāya daṇḍaṃ bhūtesu tasesu thāvaresu ca
yo na hanti na ghāteti, . . . 36.
630. Aviruddhaṃ viruddhesu attadaṇḍesu nibbutaṃ[17]
sādānesu anādānaṃ . . . 37.
631. Yassa rāgo ca doso ca māno makkho ca pātito[18]
sāsapo-r-iva āraggā,[19] . . . 38.

---

1 C^{b} B^{i} nandi(ṃ).

2 B^{a} *corr. to* sandāhaṃ, B^{i} chandānaṃ.

3 B^{ai} sahā-.

4 *So* M^{k} Fsb.; C^{kb} B^{ai} khanti-.

5 M^{k}-B^{aim} balāṇ-.

6 C^{k} -dhena, M^{k} -dhaṃ.

7 B^{i} dhūtavantaṃ.

8 B^{i} anusaddhaṃ, M^{k} anussudaṃ (*cf.* Dhp. 400^{b} anussutaṃ).

9 B^{ai} -sārinaṃ.

10 C^{k} āragge viya, M^{k} āraggā-r-iva.

11 B^{ai} sāsappo.

12 M^{k} B^{aim} limpati.

13 M^{k} -yuktaṃ.

14 M^{k} gambhīrampañña.

15 B^{ai} -vī.

16 B^{aim} anokacāri.

17 C^{b} M^{k} -tiṃ.

18 B^{aim} ohito.

19 C^{b} -ge.

632. Akakkasaṃ viññapaniṃ[1] giraṃ saccaṃ udīraye,
yāya nābhisaje[2] kañci,[3] . . . 39.
633. Yo[4] ca dīghaṃ va[5] rassaṃ vā aṇuṃthūlaṃ[6] subhāsubhaṃ
loke adinnaṃ nādiyati,[7] . . . 40.
634. Āsā yassa na vijjanti asmiṃ loke paramhi ca,
nirāsayaṃ[8] visaṃyuttaṃ . . . 41.
635. Yassâlaya[9] na vijjanti, aññāya akathaṃkathī,[10]
amatogadhaṃ[11] anuppattaṃ . . . 42.
636. Yo 'dha puññañ ca pāpañ ca ubho saṅgaṃ upaccagā,
asokaṃ virajaṃ suddhaṃ[12] . . . 43.
637. Candaṃ va vimalaṃ suddhaṃ vippasannaṃ[13] anāvilaṃ
nandībhavaparikkhīṇaṃ[14] . . . 44.
638. Yo imaṃ palipathaṃ duggaṃ saṃsāram moham accagā
tiṇṇo pāragato[15] jhāyī[16] [F. 119] anejo akathaṃkathī[16]
anupādāya nibbuto, . . . 45.
639. Yo 'dha kāme pahatvāna anāgāro paribbaje,
kāmabhavaparikkhīṇaṃ[17] . . . 46.
640. Yo 'dha taṇhaṃ pahatvāna anāgāro paribbaje,
taṇhābhavaparikkhīṇaṃ . . . 47.
641. Hitvā mānusakaṃ yogaṃ dibbaṃ[18] yogaṃ upaccagā,
sabbayogavisaṃyuttaṃ . . . 48.
642. Hitvā ratiñ[19] ca aratiñ ca sītibhūtaṃ nirūpadhiṃ[16]
sabbalokābhibhuṃ vīraṃ . . . 49.

---

1 B^{aim} viññāpani.
2 B^{ai} -sajje.
3 C^{b} M^{k} B^{aim} kiñci.
4 B^{i} yaṃ.
5 B^{ai} dīghañ ca, B^{m} dīghaṃ vā.
6 B^{ai} anuthulaṃ.
7 B^{aim} nādeti.
8 B^{aim} nirāsāsaṃ.
9 B^{i} yes' ālayā.
10 B^{ai} -thi.
11 M^{k} amatho-.
12 C^{b} M^{k} buddhaṃ.
13 M^{k} -am, B^{i} -amm.
14 B^{aim} nandirāgapa-.
15 B^{aim} pāraṅgato.
16 B^{ai} -i.
17 C^{k} kāmę- *corr. to* kāma-, C^{b} M^{k} kāmā-, B^{ai} kāmarāgapa-.
18 B^{ai} dibba-.
19 B^{m} -iṃ, *omitting* ca.

643. Cutiṃ[1] yo vedi sattānaṃ upapattiñ[2] ca sabbaso,
asattaṃ sugataṃ buddhaṃ . . . 50
644. Yassa gatiṃ na jānanti devā gandhabbamānusā,[3]
khīṇāsavaṃ arahantaṃ . . . 51.
645. Yassa pure ca pacchā ca majjhe ca n' atthi kiñcanaṃ,
akiñcanaṃ anādānaṃ . . . 52.
646. Usabhaṃ pavaraṃ vīraṃ[4] mahesiṃ[5] vijitāvinaṃ
anejaṃ nahātakaṃ[6] buddhaṃ . . . 53.
647. Pubbenivāsaṃ yo vedi saggāpāyañ ca passati,
atho jātikkhayaṃ patto, tam ahaṃ brūmi brāhmaṇaṃ. 54.
[F. 120]. 648. Samaññā h' esā lokasmiṃ nāmagottaṃ pakappitaṃ,
sammuccā[7] samudāgataṃ tattha tattha[8] pakappitaṃ, 55.
649. dīgharattam[9] anusayitaṃ diṭṭhigatam[10] ajānataṃ,[11]—
ajānantā[12] no[13] pabruvanti:[14] "jātiyā hoti brāhmaṇo." 56.
650. Na jaccā[15] brāhmaṇo hoti, na[16] jaccā[15] hoti abrāhmaṇo,
kammanā brāhmaṇo hoti, kammanā hoti abrāhmaṇo. 57.
651. Kassako kammanā hoti, sippiko hoti kammanā,
vāṇijo[17] kammanā hoti, pessiko[18] hoti kammanā, 58.
652. coro pi kammanā hoti, yodhājīvo pi kammanā,
yājako[19] kammanā hoti rājā pi hoti kammanā. 59.

---

[1] Mk Bi -ti. [2] Bai -ti.
[3] Bai -manussā. [4] Bai dhiraṃ, Bm dhīraṃ.
[5] Mk -sī, Bai -si. [6] Ba nāta-, Bi nhāta-.
[7] Mk samuccā, Bai samacca, Bm samaññā.
[8] Mk *omits*. [9] Mk Bi -aṃm.
[10] Mk -ta, Bai -taṃm. [11] Mk pajānataṃ.
[12] Mk -ta, Bi Ps. -to. [13] Bi *omits* no.
[14] *So* Mk; Ps. pabrūvanti, Ck pabbranti, Cb pabbanti, Pj. pabrūnti, Ba pabrūhanti *corr. to* pabrūnti, Bi pabrūhanti, Bm ? Fsb. pabrunti. [15] Bai jāccā.
[16] Bm *omits* na. [17] Bai -jjo.
[18] Bai pesiko. [19] Mk Bai yācako.

653\. Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ kammaṃ[1] passanti paṇḍitā
paṭiccasamuppādadasā[2] kammavipākakovidā. 60.
654\. Kammanā vattatī[3] loko, kammanā vattatī[4] pajā,
kammanibandhanā sattā rathassāṇiva[5] yāyato. 61.
655\. Tapena brahmacariyena saṃyamena damena ca—
[F. 121]. etena brāhmaṇo hoti, etaṃ brāhmaṇam[6] uttamaṃ. 62.
656\. Tīhi vijjāhi sampanno santo khīṇapunabbhavo,
evaṃ Vāseṭṭha jānāhi, Brahmā Sakko vijānatan" ti. 63.

Evaṃ vutte Vāseṭṭha-Bhāradvājā[7] māṇavā[8] Bhagavantaṃ etad avocuṃ: "abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama—pe[9]—*ete mayaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāma dhammañ ca bhikkhusaṃghañ ca,* upāsake no bhavaṃ[10] Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupete[11] saraṇāgate"[12] ti

VĀSEṬṬHASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

10. *Kokāliyasutta.*[13]

Evam me sutaṃ:

Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Kokāliyo bhikkhu yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā Bhaga-

---

[1] M^k kamma.
[2] B^{ai} -pādassā.
[3] *So* C^b M^k; C^k -sī, B^{ai} -ti.
[4] B^{ai} -ti.
[5] C^b -nīva, B^{ai} -niva.
[6] M^k brahmānam.
[7] M^k B^{ai} -ja-.
[8] C^b mānavā.
[9] B^{aim} -la-.
* *to* * B^{ai} *omit.*
[10] C^{kb} bhavaṅ.
[11] C^k B^{ai} -taṃ, M^k -ta-.
[12] C^b saraṇa-, B^{aim} saranaṃ gate.
[13] *Prose text and vv.* 657-660 = S. I 149^{32}-153^2 (*cf.* A. V 170-174); *vv.* 661-662 = Dhp. 306, 125, *etc.*; *vv.* 663-676 *in* Pj. *styled* Turitavatthugāthā.

vantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Kokāliyo bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: "pāpicchā bhante Sāriputta-Moggallānā pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃgatā"[1] ti. Evaṃ vutte Bhagavā Kokāliyaṃ bhikkhuṃ etad avoca: "mā h' evaṃ[2] Kokāliya, mā h' evaṃ[2] Kokāliya, pasādehi Kokāliya[3] Sāriputta-Moggallānesu cittaṃ, pesalā Sāriputta-Moggallānā" ti.[4] Dutiyam[5] pi kho Kokāliyo bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: "kiñcāpi [F. 122] me[6] bhante Bhagavā saddhāyiko paccayiko,[7] atha kho pāpicchā va[8] Sāriputta-Moggallānā pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃgatā"[1] ti. Dutiyam[5] pi kho Bhagavā Kokāliyaṃ bhikkhuṃ etad avoca: "mā h' evaṃ[9] Kokāliya, mā h' evaṃ Kokāliya, pasādehi Kokāliya Sāriputta-Moggallānesu cittaṃ, pesalā Sāriputta-Moggallānā" ti. Tatiyam[10] pi kho Kokāliyo bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ[11] etad avoca: "kiñcāpi me bhante Bhagavā saddhāyiko paccayiko, atha kho pāpicchā va[12] Sāriputta-Moggallānā pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃgatā"[1] ti. Tatiyam[10] pi kho Bhagavā Kokāliyaṃ bhikkhuṃ etad avoca: "mā h' evaṃ Kokāliya, mā h' evaṃ Kokāliya, pasādehi Kokāliya Sāriputta-Moggallānesu cittaṃ, pesalā Sāriputta-Moggallānā" ti. Atha kho Kokāliyo bhikkhu uṭṭhāyâsanā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā[13] padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Acirapakkantassa ca Kokāliyassa bhikkhuno sāsapamattīhi[14] piḷakāhi[15] sabbo kāyo phuṭo[16] ahosi, sāsapamattiyo hutvā muggamattiyo ahesuṃ, muggamattiyo hutvā kaḷāyamattiyo ahesuṃ, kalāyamattiyo[17] hutvā kolaṭṭhimattiyo[18] ahesuṃ,

---

1 Cᵏ Fsb. vasagatā. 2 Bᵃⁱ -va.
3 Bᵃⁱ *omit* Kokāliya. 4 Bᵃⁱ *omit* ti.
5 Bᵃⁱ -aṃ. 6 Bᵃⁱ *omit* me.
7 Cᵏᵇ Bⁱ paccāyiko, Bᵃ paccāyiko *corr. to* paccayiko.
8 Bᵃⁱ *omit* va. 9 Bᵃ -va.
10 Bᵃⁱ -aṃ. 11 Cᵏ bhavántaṃ.
12 *MSS.* ca. 13 Bᵃⁱ -ditvā.
14 Cᵇ -matitīhi, Bᵃⁱᵐ -mattāhi. 15 Cᵇ pil-
16 *So* Pj. Bᵐ; Cᵏᵇ Fsb. phuṭṭho, Bᵃⁱ puṭo.
17 Cᵇ Bⁱ kalāya-. 18 Bᵃⁱ kolaṭṭha-.

kolaṭṭhimattiyo[1] hutvā kolamattiyo[2] ahesuṃ, kolamattiyo[2] hutvā āmalakamattiyo ahesuṃ, āmalakamattiyo[3] hutvā beḷuvasalāṭukamattiyo[4] ahesuṃ, beḷuvasalāṭukamattiyo[4] hutvā billimattiyo[5] ahesuṃ, billimattiyo[5] hutvā pabhijjiṃsu,[6] pubbañ ca lohitañ ca paggharimsu. Atha kho Kokāliyo bhikkhu ten' evābādhena kālam akāsi, kālakato[7] ca Kokāliyo bhikkhu Padumanirayaṃ[8] upapajji[9] Sāriputta-Moggallānesu cittaṃ āghātetvā.[10]

Atha kho Brahmā Sahampati[11] abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇo[12] kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ [F. 123] obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ ṭhito[13] kho Brahmā Sahampati[14] Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: "Kokāliyo bhante bhikkhu kālakato,[15] kālakato[15] ca bhante Kokāliyo bhikkhu Padumanirayaṃ[16] upapanno[17] Sāriputta-Moggallānesu cittaṃ āghātetvā" ti. Idam[18] avoca Brahmā Sahampati,[14] idaṃ vatvā *Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā* padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatth' ev' antaradhāyi.

Atha kho Bhagavā tassā rattiyā accayena bhikkhū āmantesi: "imaṃ bhikkhave rattiṃ[19] Brahmā Sahampati abhikkantāya rattiyā—pe[20]—idam avoca Brahmā Sahampati, idaṃ vatvā *maṃ abhivādetvā* padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatth' ev' antaradhāyī" ti. Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu

---

1 B[a] kolaṭṭha-. 2 B[a] koḷa-.
3 B[i] āmaḷa-.
4 C[b] belu-, B[a] veluvasalāṭuka-, B[i] beluvasalābhuka-.
5 B[a] pillā-, B[m] billā-, B[i] billa-.
6 B[ai] paribhijjisu. 7 B[aim] kālaṅkato.
8 B[am] -niraye, B[i] -niriye. 9 C[kb] B[m] uppajji.
10 B[ai] -ṭetvā. 11 B[i] Sahaṃpaṭi, C[b] -tī.
12 C[b] B[i] -ā. 13 C[b] -ā.
14 C[kb] -tī. 15 B[ai] kālaṅkato.
16 B[aim] -niraye. 17 C[kb] uppanno.
18 C[k] B[a] Fsb. -aṃ.
* to * B[aim] *omit;* B[m] *omits* abhivādetvā.
19 B[ai] -tti. 20 B[ai] -la-.

Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: "kīvadīghaṃ nu kho bhante Padume niraye[1] āyuppamāṇan" ti. "Dīghaṃ kho bhikkhu Padume niraye[1] āyuppamāṇaṃ, taṃ na sukaraṃ[2] saṃkhātuṃ 'ettakāni vassāni'[3] iti vā 'ettakāni vassasatāni' iti vā 'ettakāni vassasahassāni' iti vā 'ettakāni vassasatasahassāni' iti[4] vā" ti. "Sakkā pana bhante upamā[5] kātun" ti. "Sakkā bhikkhū" ti Bhagavā avoca: "seyyathāpi bhikkhu vīsatikhāriko Kosalako tilavāho, tato puriso vassasatassa[6] vassasatassa accayena ekam ekaṃ tilaṃ uddhareyya, khippataraṃ kho so bhikkhu vīsatikhāriko Kosalako tilavāho iminā upakkamena parikkhayaṃ[7] pariyādānaṃ gaccheyya, na tv-eva eko Abbudo nirayo. Seyyathāpi bhikkhu vīsati Abbudā nirayā, evam eko Nirabbudo[8] nirayo, seyyathāpi bhikkhu vīsati Nirabbudā nirayā, evam eko Ababo nirayo, seyyathāpi bhikkhu vīsati Ababā [F. 124] nirayā, evam eko Ahaho nirayo, seyyathāpi bhikkhu vīsati Ahahā nirayā, evam eko Aṭaṭo nirayo, seyyathāpi bhikkhu vīsati Aṭaṭā nirayā, evam eko Kumudo nirayo, seyyathāpi vīsati Kumudā nirayā, evam eko Sogandhiko nirayo, seyyathāpi bhikkhu vīsati Sogandhikā nirayā, evam eko Uppalako nirayo, seyyathāpi bhikkhu vīsati Uppalakā nirayā, evam eko Puṇḍarīko nirayo, seyyathāpi bhikkhu vīsati Puṇḍarīkā nirayā, evam eko Padumo nirayo. Padumaṃ kho pana bhikkhu nirayaṃ Kokāliyo[9] bhikkhu upapanno[10] Sāriputta-Moggallānesu cittaṃ āghātetvā"[11] ti. Idam[12] avoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvā[13] Sugato athāparaṃ etad avoca Satthā:

---

1 B^aim Padumaniraye. 2 B^ai sukkaraṃ.
3 B^im -nīti, B^a -ni, *omitting* ti.
4 B^ai *omit* iti. 5 B^aim -aṃ.
6 C^k vassasahassa, *not repeated in* B^ai; B^m vassasatavassasatassa.
7 B^aim *omit* parikkhayaṃ. 8 C^b Nirayabb- *always*.
9 C^kb -ko. 10 C^kb uppanno.
11 B^ai -ṭetvā. 12 C^k B^a -aṃ.
13 B^im vatvāna.—

657. "Purisassa hi jātassa kuṭhārī[1] jāyate mukhe,
yāya chindati[2] attānaṃ bālo dubbhāsitaṃ[3] bhaṇaṃ. 1.

658. Yo nindiyaṃ pasaṃsati,
taṃ vā nindati yo pasaṃsiyo,
vicināti mukhena so kaliṃ,[4]
kalinā tena sukhaṃ na vindati. 2
659. Appamatto ayaṃ kali,[5]
yo akkhesu dhanaparājayo
sabbassâpi sahâpi[6] attanā,—
ayam eva mahattaro[7] kali,[5]
yo sugatesu manaṃ padosaye. 3.
660. Sataṃ[8] sahassānaṃ[9] nirabbudānaṃ
chattiṃsa ca[10] pañca ca abbudāni,[11]
[F. 125]. yam ariyagarahī[12] nirayaṃ upeti
vācaṃ manañ[13] ca paṇidhāya[14] pāpakaṃ. 4.
661. Abhūtavādī[15] nirayaṃ upeti,
yo vā pi katvā "na karomī" ti câha,
ubho pi te pecca[16] samā bhavanti
nihīnakammā manujā parattha. 5.
662. Yo appaduṭṭhassa narassa dussati
suddhassa posassa anaṅgaṇassa,
tam eva bālaṃ pacceti pāpaṃ
sukhumo rajo paṭivātaṃ va khitto. 6.

663. Yo lobhaguṇe[17] anuyutto,
so vacasā paribhāsati aññe

---

[1] B^{ai} -ri.
[2] B^{a} cchindati, B^{i} cchintati.
[3] B^{ai} dubhā-.
[4] C^{b} kalaṃ, B^{a} kāliṃ, B^{im} kali.
[5] B^{ai} kāli.
[6] B^{i} sahassâpi.
[7] *So* Pj. B^{i}; C^{k} mahattāro, C^{b} mahantataro *corr. from* mahantātaro, B^{a} mahattataro.
[8] B^{aim} sata-.
[9] B^{m} sahassāni.
[10] B^{aim} chattiṃsati.
[11] B^{aim} -naṃ.
[12] B^{a} ariyaṃ garahi, B^{i} ari garahi.
[13] B^{ai} -aṃ.
[14] C^{kb} pani-.
[15] C^{k} B^{ai} -i.
[16] C^{k} B^{ai} pacca.
[17] B^{ai} kāmagu-.

assaddho[1] kadariyo avadaññū[2]
macchari[3] pesuṇiyasmiṃ anuyutto. 7.
664. Mukhadugga[4] vibhūta-m-anariya[5]
bhūnahu[6] pāpaka dukkatakāri[7]
purisanta[8] kali[9] avajāta
mā bahu bhāṇ'[10] idha, nerayiko 'si. 8.
665. Rajam ākirasi ahitāya,
sante garahasi kibbisakārī,[11]
bahuni[12] ca[13] duccaritāni caritvā
gañchisi[14] kho papataṃ[15] cirarattaṃ. 9.
666. Na hi nassati kassaci kammaṃ,
eti ha taṃ,[16] labhat' eva suvāmī,[17]
dukkhaṃ mando paraloke
attani passati kibbisakārī.[18] 10.
[F. 126]. 667. Ayosaṃkusamāhatatthānaṃ[19]
tiṇhadhāraṃ ayasūlam upeti,[20]

---

1 B^{aim} asa-.
2 B^{ai} -ñño.
3 B^{a} micchiri, B^{i} macchiri.
4 C^{b} -dukkha.
5 B^{a} -yaṃ, B^{m} vibhūta anariya.
6 B^{a} bhūnahaṭa, B^{i} bhūnahoṭa, B^{m} bhūhata.
7 C^{kb} B^{m} -kārī. B^{aim} dukkaṭa-.
8 B^{aim} -antima.
9 Fsb. -lī.
10 B^{aim} mâhu bahubhāṇ'.
11 B^{ai} -kāni.
12 *So MSS.;* Fsb. bahūni.
13 B^{ai} *omit* ca; *the metre requires:* bahu duccaritāni, *etc.*
14 C^{k} gacchisi; B^{a} gacchasi, B^{im} gacchati.
15 B^{i} patataṃ; Pj. papatan ti sobbhaṃ; papatan (*so* Pj^{ks}, Tr. *suggests* papātan) ti pi pāṭho, so ev' attho; papadan ti pi pāṭho, mahānirayan ti attho.
16 C^{b} ena ha naṃ(?), Pj. iti ha taṃ *and* iti hatam (= gataṃ paṭipannaṃ upacitaṃ), *to prosody cf.* 6ᵇ; *thus* eti *seems to have been understood as a metrical form of* iti.
17 C^{k} B^{m} suvāmi, C^{b} samāmi, B^{a} sugāmi, B^{i} sakammi.
18 B^{ai} kibbissakāri.
19 B^{ai} -taṃ ṭhānaṃ, B^{m} ayasaṃkusamāhata ṭhānaṃ.
20 B^{aim} -enti.

atha tatta[1] ayo guḷasannibhaṃ
[2]bhojanam atthi[3] tathā patirūpaṃ.[4] 11.

668. Na hi vaggu[5] vadanti vadantā,
nābhijavanti, na tāṇam[6] upenti,
aṅgāre santhate[7] senti,[8]
agginisamaṃ jalitaṃ[9] pavisanti.[10] 12.

669. Jālena ca onahiyānā[11]
tattha hananti ayomayakūṭehi,
andhaṃ va timisam āyanti,
taṃ vitataṃ[12] hi[13] yathā mahikāyo.[14] 13.

670. Atha lohamayaṃ pana kumbhiṃ[15]
agginisamaṃ jalitaṃ[16] pavisanti,[10]
paccanti[17] hi[18] tāsu cirarattaṃ[19]
agginisamāsu samuppilavāso.[20] 14.

671. Atha pubbalohitamisse
tattha *kiṃ paccati* kibbisakārī,

---

1 B^{a} tatthaṃ, B^{i} bhattaṃ.
2 B^{m} *inserts* taṃ.
3 C^{kb} bhojamatthi, B^{a} bhojanatthi.
4 B^{aim} paṭi-.
5 B^{i} -uṃ.
6 C^{kb} -naṃ.
7 B^{ai} saṇṭhate.
8 B^{m} sayanti.
9 *So* C^{kb}; Pj. aggini samaṃ jalitan ti samantato jalitaṃ sabbadisāsu vā samañ jalitam aggiṃ; B^{ai} aggini sampajjalitaṃ, B^{m} gini sampajalitaṃ.
10 B^{ai} pavissanti.
11 *So MSS. instead of* onahiyāna (?), (Pj. = paliveṭhetvā).
12 B^{am} vittataṃ (*in* B^{a} *corr. from* vitataṃ), B^{i} vitthataṃ, Pj. vitataṃ *and* vitthataṃ.
13 B^{aim} Pj. *omit* hi.
14 B^{m} mahaṃ kāyo.
15 B^{aim} -i.
16 B^{ai} aggini sampajjalitaṃ, B^{m} gini sampajjalitaṃ.
17 Pj. B^{a} pacanti, B^{i} pacantī.
18 *So* Pj. B^{aim}; C^{k} ha, C^{b} bha.
19 B^{am} -ta.
20 *So* C^{kb} Pj. (= samuppilavantā); B^{ai} Fsb. -vāsā, B^{m} -vāse.
* *to* * C^{b} kipacati, B^{ai} kilissati; Pj. tattha kin ti tattha.

yañ ñan[1] disataṃ[2] adhiseti,[3]
tattha kilijjati[4] samphusamāno.[5] 15.

672\. Puḷavāvasathe[6] salilasmiṃ
tattha *kiṃ paccati* kibbisakārī,[7]
gantuṃ na hi tīram ap' atthi,[8]
sabbasamā hi samantakapallā. 16.

673\. Asipattavanaṃ pana[9] tiṇhaṃ
taṃ pavisanti[10] samacchidagattā,[11]
[F. 127]. jivhaṃ baḷisena[12] gahetvā
āracayāracayā[13] vihananti. 17.

674\. Atha Vetaraṇiṃ[14] pana duggaṃ
tiṇhadhāraṃ[15] khuradhāram upenti,
tattha mandā papatanti
pāpakarā[16] pāpāni karitvā.[17] 18.

---

[1] C^b yañ ñaṃ, B^{ai} yaṃ yaṃ, B^m yaṃ yan.

[2] B^{ai} disaṃ taṃ, B^m disakaṃ.

[3] Pj. adhiseti *and* abhiseti.

[4] B^{aim} kilissati; Pj. kilissati *and* kilijjati.

[5] C^b satthumaphu-, C^k satthumapu-; B^{ai} -phussamāno.

[6] B^{ai} puḷu-. * *to* * B^{aim} kilissati.

[7] *MSS.* -ri.

[8] B^{ai} tiram atthi, B^m tīravam atthi; Pj. = apagantuṃ na hi tīram atthi, tīravam atthī ti pi pāṭho, so yev' attho, tīram eva ettha tīravan ti vuttaṃ.

[9] B^{ai} puna. [10] B^{ai} pavissanti.

[11] B^{ai} samucchinnagattā [12] C^b B^m bali-.

[13] Pj. ārajayārajayā . . . yathā manussā allacammaṃ bhūmiyaṃ pattharitvā khīlehi ākoṭenti, evaṃ ākoṭetvā pharasūhi phāletvā ekam ekaṃ koṭiṃ chinditvā vihananti chinnachinnakoṭi punappuna samuṭṭhāti; āracayāracayā ti pi pāṭho, āviñjitvā āviñjitvā ti attho (*the first explanation seems to agree with the second reading; cf.* Wackernagel, Gr. II, 1. § 124*b*.).

[14] B^{ai} Vett(h)araṇi. [15] B^{ai} tiṇhaṃ.

[16] B^{ai} -kārā.

[17] B^{ai} katvā, B^m pāpān' idha katvā.

675. Khādanti hi tattha rudante[1]
sāmā sabalā kākoḷagaṇā[2] ca
soṇā[3] sigālā paṭigijjhā,
kulalā vāyasa ca[4] vitudanti. 19.
676. Kicchā[5] vatāyaṃ idha vutti,
yaṃ jano passati kibbisakārī,[6]—
tasmā idha jīvitasese[7]
kiccakaro siyā naro na ca majje.[8] 20.

677. Te gaṇitā vidūhi[9] tilavāhā,
ye Padume niraye upanītā,
nahutāni hi koṭiyo pañca bhavanti
dvādasa koṭisatāni pun' aññā.[10] 21.
678. Yāva-dukkhā nirayā idha vuttā,
tattha[11] pi tāvaciraṃ vasitabbaṃ,—
tasmā sucipesalasādhuguṇesu
vācaṃ manaṃ satataṃ parirakkhe" ti 22.

KOKĀLIYASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

[F. 128].

11. *Nālakasutta.*

679. Ānandajāte tidasagaṇe[12] patīte[13]
sakkacca[14] Indaṃ sucivasane ca deve
dussaṃ gahetvā atiriva[15] thomayante[16]
Asito isi addasa[17] divāvihāre. 1.

---

[1] C^{kb} rū-.
[2] B^{a} kākola-, B^{i} kākoca-.
[3] B^{ai} soṇa.
[4] C^{k} B^{a} *omit* ca.
[5] B^{i} kiccha.
[6] *MSS.* -ri. B^{ai} kibbissa-.
[7] B^{a} -taṃ sese.
[8] B^{ai} na ca pamajjare.
[9] B^{a} -duhi, B^{i} -dubhi, B^{m} -dūbhī
[10] B^{aim} pan' aññe.
[11] B^{i} atthā.
[12] *MSS.* -gane.
[13] B^{i} paṇite, B^{m} paṇīte.
[14] B^{m} Sakkañ ca.
[15] C^{b} atirīva.
[16] B^{i} rammayante (< 680^{d}).
[17] B^{ai} addassa.

680. Disvāna deve muditamane[1] udagge
cittiṃkaritvā[2] idam avocāsi[3] tattha:
"kiṃ devasaṃgho atiriva kalyarūpo,[4]
dussaṃ gahetvā bhamayatha[5] kiṃ paṭicca. 2.
681. Yadā pi āsi asurehi saṅgamo,
jayo surānaṃ[6] asurā[6] parājitā,
tadā pi n' etādiso lomahaṃsano:
kim abbhutaṃ daṭṭhu[7] marū pamoditā.[8] 3.
682. Seḷenti[9] gāyanti ca vādayanti ca[10]
bhujāni poṭhenti[11] ca naccayanti ca,—
pucchāmi vo 'haṃ Merumuddhavāsine,[12]
dhunātha[13] me saṃsayaṃ khippa[14] mārisā." 4.
683. "So Bodhisatto ratanavaro atulyo[15]
manussaloke hitasukhatāya[16] jāto
Sakyānaṃ[17] gāme janapade Lumbineyye,[18]
ten' amha[19] tuṭṭhā atiriva kalyarūpā.[4]
684. So sabbasattuttamo aggapuggalo 5.
narāsabho sabbapajānaṃ[20] uttamo

---

[1] B^{ai} pamudita-.
[2] C^{kb} vittiṃ-, B^{ai} citti-; Pj. vittiṃ karitvā ti ādaraṃ katvā (*cf.* Mahāvyutpatti,[2] § 97, Mp. *ad* A. III 171[30]: acittikatvā detī ti acittikārena agāravena deti); B^{m} cittiṃ-karitvāna; Fsb. vittiṃ karitvā.
[3] B^{ai} avoca, B^{m} avocāpi.
[4] C^{k} kallya-.
[5] *So* Fsb.; C^{k} bhamayāthā, C^{b} hamayathā, B^{a} ramayatha, B^{i} rammaratha.
[6] B^{i} (a)sūr-.
[7] B^{a} daṭṭhuṃ, B^{im} daṭhu.
[8] B^{ai} pamuditā.
[9] C^{b} Pj^{g}. sel-; Pj. -anti.
[10] B^{ai} *omit* ca.
[11] B^{ai} potenti.
[12] C^{b} -te.
[13] C^{b} bhan-.
[14] B^{ai} -aṃ.
[15] C^{k} atullo, C^{b} atullyo.
[16] B^{i} -sukhitāya.
[17] C^{k} -nā, B^{m} Fsb. -na.
[18] B^{a} Lumpuneyye, B^{i} Lampuneyya.
[19] B^{a} ten' amhā, B^{i} tenāmha.
[20] C^{k} sabbajānam, B^{i} sabbajānanam.

vattessati[1] cakkaṃ Isivhaye vane
nadaṃ[2] va sīho balavā migādhibhū."[3] 6.

[F. 129]. 685. Taṃ saddaṃ sutvā turitam[4] avaṃsarī[5] so,[6]
Suddhodanassa tada[7] bhavanaṃ upāgami,[8]
nisajja tattha idam avocāsi[9] Sakye:
"kuhiṃ[10] kumāro, aham api daṭṭhukāmo." 7.

686. Tato kumāraṃ jalitam iva suvaṇṇaṃ
ukkāmukhe va[11] sukusalasampahaṭṭhaṃ[12]
daddallamānaṃ[13] siriyā anomavaṇṇaṃ
dassesu[14] puttaṃ Asitavhayassa Sakyā. 8.

687. Disvā kumāraṃ sikhim iva pajjalantaṃ
tārāsabhaṃ va nabhasigamaṃ[15] visuddhaṃ
suriyan tapantaṃ[16] sarada-r-iv' abbhamuttaṃ[17]
ānandajāto vipulam alattha pītiṃ. 9.

688. Anekasākhañ ca sahassamaṇḍalaṃ
chattaṃ marū dhārayum[18] antalikkhe,
suvaṇṇadaṇḍā vītipatanti cāmarā,[19]
na dissare cāmarachattagāhakā. 10.

---

1 Fsb. -tī; B^{ai} vattissati.
2 B^{a} nandaṃ.
3 B^{ai} migāvibhū (*i.e.*, migādhibhū), *in* B^{a} *corr. to* migābhibhū.
4 *So* B^{aim}; C^{k} tusitam, C^{b} tupitam, Fsb. Tusitā.
5 *So* C^{k} Pj.; C^{b} avasarī, B^{aim} avasari.
6 C^{b} ro.
7 B^{a} tadā (Pj. tada bhavanan ti tadā bhavanaṃ), Fsb. [tada].
8 C^{k} upagā, B^{aim} upāvisi.
9 B^{am} avocāpi, B^{i} avoca cāpi.
10 B^{ai} -hi.
11 B^{i} *omits* va.
12 C^{k} sūkusalampahaṭṭhaṃ, B^{a} sukusalenampahaṭṭhaṃ.
13 B^{a} daddaḷha-, B^{i} daddali-.
14 C^{b} B^{ai} -uṃ, B^{m} dassiṃsu.
15 B^{i} candimaṃ.
16 B^{a} taṃp-, B^{im} -ta.
17 B^{ai} sārad' ivābbhamuttaṃ (*in* B^{a} -bbhaṃmuttaṃ), B^{m} sāradirivābbh-.
18 C^{b} -uṃm, B^{a} -uṃ, B^{i} dhāyaruṃ.
19 B^{ai} cāmarī.

689\. Disvā jaṭi[1] Kaṇhasirivhayo isi
suvaṇṇanekkhaṃ viya paṇḍukambale
setañ ca chattaṃ[2] dhariyanta[3] muddhani
udaggacitto sumano paṭiggahe. 11.

690\. Paṭiggahetvā[4] pana Sakyapuṅgavaṃ
jigiṃsako[5] lakkhaṇamantapāragū[6]
pasannacitto giram[7] abbhudīrayi:
"anuttar' āyaṃ dipadānam uttamo." 12.

691\. Ath'[8] attano gamanam anussaranto
akalyarūpo[9] gaḷayati[10] assukāni,
[F. 130]. disvāna Sakyā[11] isim avocuṃ rudantaṃ:[12]
"no ce[13] kumāre bhavissati[14] antarāyo." 13.

692\. Disvāna Sakye[11] isi-m-avoca akalye:[15]
"nâhaṃ kumāre ahitam anussarāmi,
na câpi-m-assa[16] bhavissati antarāyo,
na orak' āyaṃ, adhimanasā[17] bhavātha.[18] 14.

693\. Sambodhiyaggaṃ phusissat'[19] āyaṃ[20] kumāro,
so dhammacakkaṃ paramavisuddhadassī[21]
vattessat' āyaṃ bahujanahitānukampī,[22]
vitthārik'[23] assa bhavissati brahmacariyaṃ. 15.

---

[1] C^{b} B^{ai} -i. [2] B^{i} -tta.

[3] B^{a} -taṃ, B^{i} dhārayatta, B^{m} dhārayantaṃ.

[4] C^{b} -tvāna.

[5] B^{m} jigīsako, B^{ai} jigisanto; Pj. jigiṃsanto ti jigiṃsako (!) magganto pariyesanto, upaparikkhanto ti vuttaṃ hoti.

[6] C^{k} B^{i} -gu. [7] B^{ai} -im.

[8] B^{i} atha. [9] C^{k} akallya-.

[10] *So* C^{k}; C^{b} gal-, B^{ai} gar-; Pj. gaḷayati *and* garayati.

[11] C^{b} -ya. [12] B^{m} avacuṃ rudanti.

[13] C^{b} me. [14] B^{i} -ssatī ti.

[15] *So* B^{aim}; C^{k} -yaṃ, C^{b} -ya.

[16] B^{ai} *omit* -m-. [17] B^{a} -mānasā, B^{i} -manussā.

[18] B^{ai} bhavatha.

[19] C^{b} pussisat', B^{ai} phussiṣ(s)at', B^{m} phusissati.

[20] B^{m} 'yaṃ. [21] B^{ai} -i.

[22] C^{b} B^{ai} -i. [23] B^{i} -rit'.

694. Mamañ[1] ca āyu na ciram idhâvaseso,[2]
ath' antarā me bhavissati kālakiriyā,
so 'haṃ na sussaṃ[3] asamadhurassa dhammaṃ,
ten' amhi aṭṭo[4] vyasanagato[5] aghāvī." 16.

695. So Sākiyānaṃ vipulaṃ[6] janetva[7] pītiṃ[8]
antepuramhā niragama[9] brahmacārī.[10]—
So bhāgineyyaṃ sayam[11] anukampamāno
samādapesi asamadhurassa dhamme:[12] 17.

696. "'Buddho' ti ghosaṃ yada[13] parato suṇāsi[14]
'sambodhipatto[15] vicarati[16] dhammamaggaṃ,'[17]
gantvāna tattha samayaṃ[18] paripucchiyāno
carassu tasmiṃ[19] Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ." 18.

697. Tenânusiṭṭho hitamanasena[20] tādinā
anāgate paramavisuddhadassinā
[F. 131]. so Nālako upacitapuññasañcayo
Jinaṃ patikkhaṃ parivasi rakkhitindriyo.[21] 19.

698. Sutvāna ghosaṃ[22] Jinavaracakkavattane[23]
gantvāna disvā isinisabhaṃ pasanno

---

[1] Bai mama. [2] Bai ivaseso.

[3] Pj. sossaṃ.

[4] Cb aṇḍo ?, Ba anto *corr. to* aṭṭo, Bm ajjho.

[5] Bai byasanaṅgato, Bm byasanaṃ gato.

[6] Pj. vipula (*MSS.* -ā *or* -aṃ) janetvā ti vipulaṃ janetvā, ayam eva vā pāṭho.

[7] *So* Cb; Ck Bm -tvā, Bai -tvāna.

[8] Ba pati, Bi piti, Bm bahi.

[9] Ba niggamā, Bi nigamā, Bm niggama.

[10] Bai -i. [11] Bai -aṃ. [12] Ckb -o.

[13] *So* Ckb Pj. (yada parato ti yadā parato), Baim yadi.

[14] Ckb -nāsi, Baim -ṇosi. [15] Bai -bodhisatto.

[16] Bim vivarati.

[17] Pj. dhammamaggaṃ *and* dhammam aggaṃ.

[18] *So* Ckb Bm; Bai Fsb. sayaṃ (*in* Ba *corr. from* sarayaṃ).

[19] Ba -smi. [20] Baim hitamanena.

[21] Bai rakkhat-. [22] Bi sutvā nighosaṃ.

[23] Bai -cakkapavattane (*in* Bi -mavattane).

moneyyaseṭṭhaṃ munipavaraṃ[1] apucchi
samāgate Asitavhayassa sāsane[2] ti[3] 20.

Vatthugāthā[4] niṭṭhitā.

699. "Aññātam etaṃ vacanaṃ Asitassa yathātathaṃ,
tam taṃ Gotama pucchāma[5] sabbadhammāna pāra-
gum: 21.
700. Anagāriy'[6] upetassa bhikkhācariyaṃ jigiṃsato[7]
muni[8] pabrūhi me puṭṭho moneyyaṃ uttamaṃ
padaṃ." 22.
701. "Moneyyan te upaññissan[9]
ti Bhagavā
dukkaraṃ durabhisambhavaṃ,
handa te naṃ pavakkhāmi, santhambhassu[10] daḷho
bhava. 23.
702. Samānabhāvaṃ[11] kubbetha gāme akkuṭṭhavandi-
taṃ,[12]
manopadosaṃ[13] rakkheyya santo[14] anuṇṇato[15]
care. 24.

---

1 B^{ai} munivaraṃ.

2 B^{am} Asitāvh-, B^{i} Asitāvhayasāsane, Fsb. Asitavhaya-sāsane.

3 Fsb. *omits* ti.

4 B^{aim} -kathā.

5 B^{aim} -mi.

6 B^{aim} Pj. anā-.

7 B^{ai} jigis-, B^{m} jigīs-.

8 *So* B^{ai} Fsb.; B^{m} mārisa brūhi *instead of* muni pabrūhi; C^{b} muniṃ, C^{k} *omits* muni.

9 *So* C^{kb} B^{aim} Pj. (= upaññāpeyyaṃ) (B^{a} upañhi-); Fsb. upaññassan, *cf.* 716^{a}.

10 B^{ai} sanṭh-.

11 *In* Pj. *ad* 702^{cd} *reappearing as* samānabhāgaṃ, *cf.* Mvu. III 387^{6}.

12 C^{k} aku-, C^{b} -vandanaṃ, (Pj. = akkosañ ca vandanañ ca).

13 C^{b} -se.

14 C^{k} *adds* va.

15 C^{b} anuttato.

703. Uccāvacā niccharanti dāye aggisikhūpamā
[F. 132]. nariyo[1] muniṃ[2] palobhenti, tā su taṃ mā palobhayuṃ.[3] 25.
704. Virato methunā dhammā hitvā kāme parovare[4]
aviruddho asāratto pāṇesu tasathāvare, 26.
705. 'yathā ahaṃ tathā ete, yathā ete tathā ahaṃ,'
attānaṃ upamaṃ katvā na haneyya na ghātaye.[5] 27.
706. Hitvā icchañ ca lobhañ ca, yattha satto puthujjano,
cakkhumā paṭipajjeyya tareyya[6] narakaṃ[7] imaṃ. 28.
707. Ūnūdaro[8] mitāhāro appicch' assa alolupo,
sa ve[9] icchāya nicchāto aniccho[10] hoti nibbuto. 29.
708. Sa piṇḍacāraṃ[11] caritvā vanantam abhihāraye
upaṭṭhito[12] rukkhamūlasmiṃ āsanūpagato[13] muni. 30.
709. Sa jhānapasuto[14] dhīro vanante ramito siyā,
jhāyetha rukkhamūlasmiṃ attānam abhitosayaṃ. 31.
710. Tato ratyā vivasane[15] gāmantam abhihāraye,
[F. 133]. avhānaṃ[16] nābhinandeyya abhihārañ ca gāmato. 32.
711. Na munī[17] gāmam āgamma[18] kulesu sahasā[19] care
ghāsesanaṃ[20] chinnakatho,[21] na vācam payutaṃ[22] bhaṇe. 33.
712. 'Alatthaṃ yad, idaṃ sādhu, nālatthaṃ, kusalām'[23] iti[24]
ubhayen' eva so tādī[25] rukkhaṃ va upanivattati.[26] 34.

---

1 B^{aim} nā-. 2 B^{ai} -ni.
3 B^{a} -bheyuṃ. 4 B^{aim} paropare.
5 B^{ai} ghāṭ-. 6 B^{i} dhār-.
7 B^{ai} nā-. 8 B^{ai} onodaro, B^{m} okodaro.
9 C^{b} sace, B^{aim} sadā. 10 C^{b} anicchā.
11 C^{b} piṇḍā-. 12 B^{ai} uppaṭṭhito.
13 B^{i} sāsan-. 14 C^{k} kyāna-, C^{b} kkāyana-, B^{m} sajjhāna-.
15 B^{aim} vivasāne.
16 C^{b} B^{i} avhāraṃ (*in* C^{b} *corr. to* -hānaṃ).
17 C^{b} B^{aim} -ni. 18 C^{k} -aṃ, B^{i} -ā.
19 B^{m} sahaso. 20 C^{k} ghāsena, B^{ai} ghāsesana-.
21 B^{ai} cchinna-, C^{b} B^{am} -kato. 22 B^{aim} payuttaṃ.
23 *So* C^{kb} Pj.; B^{ai} -am, B^{m} -aṃ. 24 C^{kb} Pj. īti.
25 C^{b} -iṃ, B^{aim} -i. 26 B^{ai} upativattati.

713\. Sa pattapāṇi[1] vicaranto[2] amūgo mūgasammato
appaṃ[3] dānaṃ na hīḷeyya,[4] dātāraṃ[5] nāvajāniya.[6] 35.
714\. Uccāvacā hi paṭipadā samaṇena pakāsitā:
na pāraṃ diguṇaṃ[7] yanti, na idaṃ[8] ekaguṇaṃ[9] mutaṃ. 36.
715\. Yassa ca visatā n' atthi chinnasotassa bhikkhuno,
kiccākiccappahīnassa[10] pariḷāho[11] na vijjati. 37.
716\. Moneyyan te upaññissan:[12]
ti Bhagavā
khuradhārūpamo bhave,
jivhāya tāluṃ āhacca udare saññato siyā, 38.
717\. alīnacitto ca siyā, na câpi bahu cintaye,
[F. 134]. nirāmagandho asito brahmacariyaparāyano.[13] 39.
718\. Ekāsanassa[14] sikkhetha samaṇopāsanassa ca,
ekattaṃ monam akkhātaṃ, eko ce[15] abhiramissati,[16] 40.
719\. atha bhāsihi[17] dasa disā.
Sutvā dhīrānaṃ nigghosaṃ jhāyīnaṃ[18] kāmacāginaṃ[19]
tato hiriñ ca saddhañ[20] ca bhiyyo kubbetha[21] māmako. 41.

---

[1] B^aim -i. [2] B^ai caranto.
[3] C^b B^m appa-. [4] C^b hīl-.
[5] B^a dātā naṃ. [6] B^aim -yā.
[7] Pj. diguṇaṃ *and* duguṇaṃ. [8] B^aim na-y-idaṃ.
[9] C^b ekaṃg-. [10] B^ai -kiccapa-.
[11] C^b paril-.
[12] *So* C^kb B^aim (*in* B^a upaññhi-); Fsb. Pj. upaññassaṃ (=upaññasissaṃ).
[13] B^a -cāriyapa-, B^i -cāripa-, C^k -parāyaṇo.
[14] B^i ekāyanassa.
[15] *So* B^aim (Pj.); C^kb Fsb. ve.
[16] B^i -si. [17] B^im bhāhisi.
[18] B^ai -inaṃ. [19] C^b B^m -īnaṃ.
[20] C^b saccañ.
[21] B^a bruhetha, B^i kruppetha.

720. Tan[1] nadīhi[2] vijānātha sobbhesu padaresu ca:
sanantā[3] yanti kussobbhā,[4] tuṇhī[5] yāti[6] mahodadhi. 42.

721. Yad ūnakaṃ, taṃ sanati,[7] yaṃ pūraṃ, santam eva taṃ:[8]
aḍḍhakumbhūpamo[9] bālo, rahado pūro va paṇḍito. 43.

722. Yaṃ samaṇo bahu[10] bhāsati upetaṃ atthasaṃhitaṃ,[11]
jānaṃ so dhammaṃ deseti, jānaṃ so bahu bhāsati. 44.

723. Yo ca jānaṃ yatatto,[12] jānaṃ na[13] bahu[14] bhāsati,
sa munī[15] monam arahati, sa munī[15] monam ajjhagā" ti[16] 45.

NĀLAKASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

[F. 135]. 12. *Dvayatānupassanāsutta.*

Evam me sutaṃ:

Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Pubbārāme Migāramātu pāsāde. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā tadahuposathe pannarase[17] puṇṇāya[18] puṇṇamāya[19] rattiyā bhikkhusaṃghaparivuto[20] abbhokāse nisinno

---

[1] B^{aim} taṃ. [2] B^{i} -bhi.
[3] *So* C^{kb} B^{m}; B^{i} sun-, B^{a} Fsb. san-.
[4] B^{aim} kusubbhā (B^{ai} -mbh-).
[5] B^{aim} -i. [6] B^{aim} yanti.
[7] *So* C^{k} B^{am}; C^{b} saṇāti, B^{i} bhaṇati, Fsb. san-.
[8] C^{b} B^{aim} naṃ. [9] C^{k} -kubbhu-, B^{ai} -kumbhu-.
[10] B^{aim} -uṃ.
[11] B^{ai} -saññitaṃ, B^{m} -saññhitaṃ.
[12] *So* C^{kb} Pj. (*in* C^{b} satatto); B^{aim} Fsb. saṃyatatto.
[13] B^{a} jānā naṃ. [14] B^{ai} -uṃ.
[15] B^{ai} -i. [16] B^{ai} *add* Bhagavā ti.
[17] C^{b} B^{a} paṇṇa-. [18] C^{b} *omits* puṇṇāya.
[19] B^{a} *omits* puṇṇamāya. [20] B^{ai} -tto.

hoti. Atha kho Bhagavā tuṇhībhūtaṃ[1] tuṇhībhūtaṃ[2] bhikkhusaṃghaṃ anuviloketvā bhikkhū āmantesi: "'ye te[3] bhikkhave kusalā dhammā ariyā niyyānikā[4] sambodhagāmino, tesaṃ vo bhikkhave kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ariyānaṃ niyyānikānaṃ[4] sambodhagāmīnaṃ[5] kā upanisā[6] savanāyā' ti, iti ce bhikkhave pucchitāro assu, te evam assu vacanīyā: 'yāvad eva dvayatānaṃ dhammānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ[7] ñāṇāyā' ti. Kiñ ca[8] dvayataṃ vadetha: 'idaṃ dukkhaṃ, ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo' ti ayam ekânupassanā, 'ayaṃ dukkhanirodho, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī[9] paṭipadā' ti ayaṃ dutiyânupassanā. Evaṃ sammā-dvayatânupassino kho[10] bhikkhave[11] bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato dvinnaṃ phalānaṃ aññataraṃ phalaṃ pāṭikaṃkhaṃ:[12] diṭṭhe va dhamme aññā, sati vā upādisese anāgāmitā" ti. Idam avoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvā[13] Sugato athâparaṃ etad avoca Satthā:

724. "Ye dukkhaṃ na-ppajānanti[14] atho dukkhassa sambhavaṃ,
yattha ca[15] sabbaso dukkhaṃ asesaṃ uparujjhati,
[F. 136]. tañ ca maggaṃ na jānanti dukkhūpasamagāminaṃ, 1.
725. cetovimuttihīnā te atho paññāvimuttiyā,
abhabbā te antakiriyāya, te ve jātijarūpagā. 2.
726. [16]Ye ca dukkhaṃ pajānanti atho dukkhassa sambhavaṃ,
yattha ca sabbaso dukkhaṃ asesaṃ uparujjhati,

---

1 B^ai tuṇhi-. 2 C^k B^ai tuṇhi-.
3 C^k *adds* hi. 4 B^ai niyā-.
5 C^k -gāminaṃ, B^ai -gāmikānaṃ.
6 B^ai -nissā. 7 B^i -bhūta-.
8 B^i ci. 9 C^b B^aim -ni.
10 B^a *omits* kho. 11 B^ai *add* kho.
12 B^ai pāṭikaṃkhā. 13 B^ai vatvā ca.
14 B^ai na pa-. 15 B^a na.
16 *vv*. 726-727 B^aim *omit*.

tañ ca maggaṃ pajānanti[1] dukkhūpasamagāminaṃ, 3.

727. cetovimuttisampannā atho paññāvimuttiyā
bhabbā te antakiriyāya, na te jātijarūpagā" ti. 4.

"'Siyā aññena pi pariyāyena sammā-dvayatānupassanā' ti, iti ce bhikkhave pucchitāro assu, 'siyā' ti 'ssu[2] vacanīyā,[3] kathañ ca siyā:[4] 'yaṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ sambhoti, sabbaṃ upadhipaccayā' ti ayam ekānupassanā, 'upadhīnan[5] tv-eva asesavirāganirodhā[6] n' atthi dukkhassa sambhavo' ti ayaṃ[7] dutiyānupassanā. Evaṃ sammā"—pe[8]—athâparaṃ etad avoca Satthā:

728. "Upadhīnidānā[9] pabhavanti[10] dukkhā
ye keci lokasmiṃ[11] anekarūpā,[12]
yo ve avidvā upadhiṃ[13] karoti,
punappunaṃ dukkham upeti mando,—
[F. 137]. tasmā pajānaṃ upadhiṃ[13] na kayirā[14]
dukkhassa jātippabhavānupassī" ti. 5.

"'Siyā aññena pi pariyāyena sammā-dvayatānupassanā' ti, iti ce bhikkhave pucchitāro assu, 'siyā' ti 'ssu vacanīyā,[3] kathañ ca siyā: 'yaṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ sambhoti, sabbaṃ avijjāpaccayā' ti ayam ekānupassanā, 'avijjāya tv-eva asesavirāganirodhā n' atthi dukkhassa sambhavo' ti ayaṃ dutiyânupassanā. Evaṃ sammā" . . .[15] athâparaṃ etad avoca Satthā:

---

[1] *So* It. *p.* 106^{15} *and* S. V 433^{17}; C^{kb} jānanti.
[2] *So* B^m Fsb.; C^{kb} (*throughout*) ssa, B^a su, B^i *omits* ssu.
[3] C^{kb} -īyaṃ.
[4] B^a kathaṃ va ca siyā, B^i kathaṃ vacaniyā.
[5] C^k upadhīna, C^b upadhinan, B^{ai} upadhinaṃ.
[6] B^{ai} -virāgā nirodhā (*only here*).
[7] C^{kb} evaṃ (*only here*).
[8] B^{ai} -la-.
[9] C^b B^{ai} upadhi-.
[10] B^i bhavanti.
[11] B^a -smi.
[12] B^{ai} -ruppā.
[13] B^{ai} -i.
[14] B^{ai} kariyā, B^m kayirāna
[15] B^{ai} *insert* -la- (*here and in the following passages*).

729. "Jātimaraṇasaṃsāraṃ *ye vajanti* punappunaṃ
itthabhāvaññathābhāvaṃ,[1] avijjāy' eva sā gati.[2] 6.
730. Avijjā h' ayaṃ[3] mahāmoho, yen'[4] idaṃ saṃsitaṃ
ciraṃ,
vijjāgatā ca[5] ye sattā, nâgacchanti[6] punabbha-
van" ti. 7.

"'Siyā aññena pi' . . . †kathañ ca siyā:† 'yaṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ sambhoti, sabbaṃ saṃkhārapaccayā' ti ayam ekânupassanā, 'saṃkhārānan[7] tv-eva asesavirāganirodhā n' atthi dukkhassa sambhavo' ti ayaṃ dutiyânupassanā. Evaṃ sammā" . . . athâparaṃ[8] etad avoca Satthā:

731. "Yaṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ sambhoti, sabbaṃ saṃkhāra-
paccayā,
saṃkhārānaṃ nirodhena n'atthi dukkhassa sam-
bhavo.[9] 8.
732. Etam ādīnavaṃ ñatvā 'dukkhaṃ saṃkhārapaccayā'
[F. 138]. sabbasaṃkhārasamathā[10] saññāya[11] uparodhanā
evaṃ dukkhakkhayo hoti,[12]—etaṃ[13] ñatvā yathā-
tathaṃ 9.
733. sammaddasā vedaguno[14] samma-d-aññāya[15] paṇḍitā
abhibhuyya[16] Mārasaṃyogaṃ nâgacchanti[17] punab-
bhavan" ti. 10.

---

* *to* * B^{ai} vajant' (*in* B^{a} javant') idha (*in* B^{i} ima).
1 B^{ai} -aññatt(h)ā-.
2 B^{ai} sāgarā.
3 *So* C^{kb} Pj. (=hi ayaṃ); B^{am} h'āyaṃ, B^{i} p' āyaṃ.
4 B^{aim} yad.
5 C^{kb} Fsb. va.
6 B^{aim} na te gacchanti.
† *to* † B^{ai} *omit*.
7 C^{k} -na, B^{ai} -naṃ.
8 B^{ai} *omit* athâparaṃ.
9 *MSS*. Fsb. *add* ti.
10 B^{a} sammāsaṃkh-.
11 *So* C^{kb}; B^{aim} Pj. saññānaṃ (*cf*. 175[a] *v. l.*).
12 *So* B^{aim}; C^{kb} yo.
13 C^{b} naṃ, B^{ai} evaṃ.
14 B^{ai} -gūno.
15 B^{a} sammād-, B^{i} samād-.
16 B^{a} -bhūya.
17 C^{b} na gacch-.

"'Siyā aññena pi' . . . kathañ ca siyā: 'yaṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ sambhoti, sabbaṃ viññāṇapaccayā' ti ayam ekânupassanā, 'viññāṇassa[1] tv-eva asesavirāganirodhā n' atthi dukkhassa sambhavo' ti ayaṃ dutiyânupassanā. Evaṃ sammā" . . . athâparaṃ etad avoca Satthā:

734. "Yaṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ sambhoti, sabbaṃ viññāṇapaccayā,
viññāṇassa nirodhena n' atthi dukkhassa sambhavo. 11.
735. Etam[2] ādīnavaṃ ñatvā 'dukkhaṃ viññāṇapaccayā'
viññāṇūpasamā[3] bhikkhu nicchāto parinibbuto" ti. 12.

"'Siyā aññena pi' . . . kathañ ca siyā: 'yaṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ sambhoti, sabbaṃ phassapaccayā'[4] ti ayam ekânupassanā, 'phassassa[5] tv-eva asesavirāganirodhā n' atthi dukkhassa sambhavo' ti ayaṃ dutiyânupassanā. Evaṃ sammā" . . . athâparaṃ etad avoca Satthā:

736. [6]"Tesam[7] phassaparetānaṃ bhavasotānusārinaṃ[8]
[F. 139]. kummaggapaṭipannānaṃ ārā[9] saṃyojanakkhayo.[10] 13.
737. Ye ca phassaṃ pariññāya aññāya[11] upasame ratā,
te ve[12] phassābhisamayā nicchātā parinibbutā" ti. 14.

"'Siyā aññena pi' . . . kathañ ca siyā: 'yaṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ sambhoti, sabbaṃ vedanāpaccayā' ti ayam ekânupassanā, 'vedanānan[13] tv-eva asesavirāganirodhā n' atthi dukkhassa sambhavo' ti ayaṃ dutiyânupassanā. Evaṃ sammā" . . . athâparaṃ etad avoca Satthā:

---

[1] C^{kb} viññāṇa.
[2] B^{a} evam.
[3] C^{b} B^{ai} -upa-.
[4] B^{ai} phassassa paccayā.
[5] C^{kb} phassa.
[6] *Correlate wanting, cf.* 578^{d} : 579^{a}.
[7] B^{ai} tesaṃ.
[8] C^{k} B^{i} -īnaṃ.
[9] C^{k} B^{ai} arā.
[10] B^{m} -kkhayā.
[11] B^{m} aññāy', B^{ai} paññāya, C^{k} *omits* aññāya.
[12] B^{ai} teneva.
[13] C^{b} -a, B^{ai} -aṃ.

738. "Sukhaṃ vā yadi vā dukkhaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ sahā[1]
ajjhattañ ca bahiddhā ca yaṃ kiñci atthi veditaṃ,[2] 15.
739. etaṃ[3] 'dukkhan' ti ñatvāna mosadhammaṃ palokinaṃ[4]
phussa phussa[5] vayaṃ passaṃ evaṃ tattha virajjati,
vedanānaṃ khayā bhikkhu nicchāto parinibbuto" ti. 16.

"'Siyā aññena pi' . . . kathañ ca siyā: 'yaṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ sambhoti, sabbaṃ taṇhāpaccayā' ti ayam ekânupassanā, 'taṇhāya tv-eva asesavirāganirodhā n' atthi dukkhassa sambhavo' ti ayaṃ dutiyânupassanā. Evaṃ sammā" . . . athâparaṃ etad avoca Satthā:

740. "Taṇhādutiyo puriso dīgham addhāna[6] saṃsaraṃ
[F. 140]. itthabhāvaññathābhāvaṃ saṃsāraṃ nâtivattati. 17.
741. Etam ādīnavaṃ ñatvā taṇhā[7] dukkhassa sambhavaṃ
vītataṇho anādāno sato bhikkhu paribbaje" ti. 18.

"'Siyā aññena pi' . . . kathañ ca siyā: 'yaṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ sambhoti, sabbaṃ upādānapaccayā' ti ayam ekânupassanā, 'upādānānan[8] tv-eva asesavirāganirodhā n' atthi dukkhassa sambhavo' ti ayaṃ dutiyânupassanā. Evaṃ sammā" . . . athâparaṃ etad avoca Satthā:

742. "Upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhūto[9] dukkhaṃ nigacchati,
jātassa maraṇam hoti, eso dukkhassa sambhavo. 19.
743. Tasmā upādānakkhayā[10] samma-d-aññāya paṇḍitā[11]
jātikkhayaṃ[12] abhiññāya nâgacchanti punabbhavan" ti. 20.

---

[1] *So* C^k; C^b B^{aim} saha. [2] C^b -naṃ.
[3] *So* B^i Pj.; C^{kb} B^a evaṃ. [4] C^{kb} -itaṃ.
[5] B^{ai} phussā. [6] B^{ai} -naṃ.
[7] C^b -aṃ. [8] B^{ai} -dānassa.
[9] B^i -ā. [10] B^{ai} -dānakhayā.
[11] B^a *adds* ca. [12] B^{ai} -tikhayaṃ (B^i -tidhayaṃ?).

"'Siyā aññena pi' . . . kathañ ca siyā: 'yaṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ sambhoti, sabbaṃ ārambhapaccayā'[1] ti ayam ekânupassanā, 'ārambhānan[2] tv-eva asesavirāganirodhā n' atthi dukkhassa sambhavo' ti ayaṃ dutiyânupassanā. Evaṃ sammā" . . . athâparaṃ etad avoca Satthā:

744. "Yaṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ sambhoti, sabbaṃ ārambhapaccayā,
ārambhānaṃ nirodhena n' atthi dukkhassa sambhavo. 21.
745. Etam ādīnavaṃ ñatvā 'dukkhaṃ ārambhapaccayā'
[F. 141]. sabbārambhaṃ paṭinissajja[3] anārambhe[4]-vimuttino 22.
746. ucchinnabhavataṇhassa santacittassa bhikkhuno
vitiṇṇo[5] jātisaṃsāro, n' atthi tassa punabbhavo" ti. 23.

"'Siyā aññena pi' . . . kathañ ca siyā: 'yaṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ sambhoti, sabbaṃ āhārapaccayā' ti ayam ekânupassanā,[6] 'āhārānan[2] tv-eva asesavirāganirodhā n' atthi dukkhassa sambhavo' ti ayaṃ dutiyânupassanā. Evaṃ sammā" . . . athâparaṃ etad avoca Satthā:

747. "Yaṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ sambhoti, sabbaṃ āhārapaccayā,
āhārānaṃ nirodhena n' atthi dukkhassa sambhavo. 24.
748. Etam[7] ādīnavaṃ ñatvā 'dukkhaṃ āhārapaccayā'
sabbāhāraṃ[8] pariññāya sabbāhāram anissito 25.

---

[1] B^{ai} ārabbh- (*passim*). [2] B^{ai} -aṃ.
[3] B^{ai} -nisajja.
[4] *So* B^{aim} Pj. (=anārambhe nibbāne vimuttassa); C^{kb} *add* ye.
[5] B^{a} vikiṇo, B^{i} vikhiṇo. [6] C^{kb} *add* ti.
[7] B^{i} evam.
[8] B^{a} -ra.

749. ārogyaṃ samma-d-aññāya āsavānaṃ parikkhayā
saṃkhāya sevī[1] dhammaṭṭho saṃkhaṃ[2] na upeti[3]
vedagū" ti. 26.

"'Siyā aññena pi' . . . kathañ ca siyā: 'yaṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ sambhoti, sabbaṃ iñjitapaccayā' ti ayam ekânupassanā, 'iñjitānan[4] tv-eva asesavirāganirodhā n' atthi dukkhassa sambhavo' ti ayaṃ dutiyânupassanā. Evaṃ sammā" . . . athâparaṃ etad avoca Satthā:

[F. 142]. 750. "Yaṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ sambhoti, sabbaṃ iñjitapaccayā,
iñjitānaṃ nirodhena n' atthi dukkhassa sambhavo.[5] 27.
751. Etam[6] ādīnavaṃ ñatvā 'dukkhaṃ iñjitapaccayā'
tasmā ejaṃ[7] vossajja[8] saṃkhāre uparundhiya[9]
anejo anupādāno sato bhikkhu paribbaje" ti. 28.

"'Siyā aññena pi' . . . kathañ ca[10] siyā: 'nissitassa calitaṃ hotī' ti ayam ekânupassanā, 'anissito na calatī' ti ayaṃ dutiyânupassanā. Evaṃ sammā" . . . athâparaṃ etad avoca Satthā:

752. "Anissito na calati, nissito ca upādiyaṃ[11]
itthabhāvaññathābhāvaṃ[12] saṃsāraṃ nâtivattati. 29.
753. Etam ādīnavaṃ ñatvā 'nissayesu mahabbhayaṃ'
anissito[13] anupādāno sato bhikkhu paribbaje" ti. 30.

"'Siyā aññena pi' . . . kathañ ca siyā: 'rūpehi[14] bhikkhave āruppā[14] santatarā' ti ayam ekânupassanā,

---

[1] C^{b} B^{aim} -i. [2] B^{a} sakhyaṃ, B^{im} saṅkhyaṃ.
[3] B^{ai} Fsb. nôpeti. [4] B^{ai} -aṃ.
[5] B^{ai} *add* ti. [6] B^{a} evam.
[7] B^{m} evaṃ.
[8] C^{b} vossajjaṃ, B^{a} vosajja, B^{i} vosajjā, B^{m} vossajjiya.
[9] B^{aim} -ruddhiyā. [10] B^{ai} kathaṃ, *omitting* ca.
[11] B^{i} -ya. [12] B^{ai} -aññatthā-.
[13] C^{k} *omits* anissito.
[14] *So* C^{kb} Pj.; B^{ai} ruppehi . . . arūpā.

'āruppehi[1] nirodho santataro' ti ayaṃ dutiyânupassanā. Evaṃ sammā" . . . athâparaṃ etad avoca Satthā:

754. "Ye ca[2] rūpūpagā sattā ye ca āruppavāsino[3]
[F. 143]. nirodhaṃ appajānantā,[4] āgantāro punabbhavaṃ. 31.
755. Ye ca rūpe pariññāya arūpesu susaṇṭhitā.[5]
nirodhe ye vimuccanti,[6] te janā maccuhāyino" ti. 32.

"'Siyā aññena pi'[7] . . . kathañ ca siyā: yaṃ bhikkhave sadevakassa lokassa samārakassa sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya 'idaṃ saccan' ti upanijjhāyitaṃ, tadam ariyānaṃ 'etaṃ musā' ti yathābhūtaṃ samma-ppaññāya[8] sudditthaṃ[9]—ayam ekânupassanā, yaṃ bhikkhave sadevakassa—pe[10]—sadevamanussāya 'idaṃ musā' ti upanijjhāyitaṃ, tadam ariyānaṃ 'etaṃ saccan' ti yathābhūtaṃ samma-ppaññāya[8] sudditthaṃ—ayaṃ dutiyânupassanā. Evaṃ sammā" . . . athâparaṃ etad avoca Satthā:

756. "Anattani[11] attamānaṃ[12] passa lokaṃ sadevakaṃ
niviṭṭhaṃ[13] nāmarūpasmiṃ, 'idaṃ saccan' ti maññati. 33.
757. Yena yena hi maññanti, tato taṃ hoti aññathā,[14]
taṃ[15] hi tassa musā hoti, mosadhammaṃ[16] hi ittaraṃ. 34.

---

[1] B[i] ar-.
[2] C[k] B[a] *omit* ca.
[3] B[i] āruppaṭṭhāyino, B[a] -dhāyino *corr. from* -dhārino, B[m] arūpaṭhāyino.
[4] B[i] -o.
[5] B[aim] āruppesu (B[m] arūpesu) asaṇṭhitā.
[6] C[k] *omits* ye; B[ai] nirodhe (*in* B[a] -a) yeva ruccanti.
[7] B[ai] pi pariyāyena -la-.
[8] B[ai] sama-.
[9] B[aim] sudiṭṭham *throughout, cf.* 147[a].
[10] B[ai] -la-.
[11] C[b] anantāni.
[12] *So* C[kb] B[m] Pj. (=anattani nāmarūpe attamāniṃ), B[ai] Fsb. attamāni.
[13] B[ai] -ṭṭha.
[14] C[b] B[a] hoti-m-aññathā.
[15] C[k] ta, B[aim] tañ.
[16] B[ai] -añ.

758. Amosadhammaṃ nibbānaṃ, tad ariyā[1] saccato vidū,
te ve[2] saccābhisamayā nicchātā parinibbutā" ti. 35.

[F. 144]. "'Siyā aññena pi pariyāyena sammā-dvayatānupassanā' ti,[3] iti ce bhikkhave pucchitāro assu, 'siyā' ti 'ssu vacanīyā,[4] kathañ ca siyā: yaṃ bhikkhave sadevakassa—pe—sadevamanussāya 'idaṃ sukhan' ti upanijjhāyitaṃ, tadam ariyānaṃ 'etaṃ dukkhan' ti yathābhūtaṃ samma-ppaññāya[5] sudiṭṭhaṃ—ayam ekânupassanā, yaṃ bhikkhave sadevakassa[6] . . . sadevamanussāya 'idaṃ dukkhan' ti upanijjhāyitaṃ, tadam ariyānaṃ 'etaṃ sukhan' ti yathābhūtaṃ samma-ppaññāya[7] sudiṭṭhaṃ—ayaṃ dutiyânupassanā. Evaṃ sammā-dvayatānupassino kho[8] bhikkhave bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato dvinnaṃ phalānaṃ aññataraṃ phalaṃ pāṭikaṃkhaṃ[9]: diṭṭhe va dhamme aññā, sati vā upādisese anāgāmitā" ti. Idam avoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvā[10] Sugato athâparaṃ etad avoca Satthā:

759. "Rūpā saddā rasā gandhā phassā dhammā ca kevalā
iṭṭhā kantā manāpā ca, *yāvat' 'atthī' ti* vuccati,[11] 36.
760. sadevakassa lokassa ete[12] vo sukhasammatā,
yattha c' ete nirujjhanti, taṃ nesaṃ dukkhasammataṃ. 37.
761. 'Sukhan' ti diṭṭham ariyehi sakkāyass' uparodhanaṃ,
†paccanīkam idaṃ hoti† sabbalokena passataṃ.[13] 38.

---

1 B^{ai} taṃ siyā.
2 B^{ai} te te, B^{m} te va.
3 B^{ai} *omit* ti.
4 C^{kb} -yaṃ.
5 B^{ai} sa(m)mā-pañ-.
6 B^{ai} *add* -la-.
7 B^{ai} sama-pañ-.
8 B^{i} vo.
9 C^{k} pāti-, C^{b} paṭi-.
10 B^{i} *adds* ca.
* *to* * B^{i} yāvat' iṭṭhan ti.
11 C^{b} vuccatī ti.
12 B^{i} etaṃ.
† *to* † Pj. = paṭilomam idaṃ dassanaṃ hoti (>S. IV 127[21])
13 Pj. passatan ti passantānaṃ, paṇḍitānan ti vuttaṃ hoti.

[F. 145]. 762. Yaṃ pare sukhato āhu, tad ariyā āhu dukkhato,
yaṃ pare dukkhato[1] āhu, tad ariyā sukhato vidū,—
passa[2] dhammaṃ durājānaṃ, sampamūḷh' ettha aviddasū.[3] 39.

763. Nivutānaṃ tamo hoti, andhakāro apassataṃ,
satañ ca vivaṭaṃ hoti āloko passatām[4] iva,
santike na vijānanti magā dhammass'[5] akovidā. 40.

764. Bhavarāgaparetehi bhavasotānusārihi[6]
māradheyyānupannehi[6] nâyaṃ dhammo susambudho.[7] 41.

765. Ko nu aññatra-m-ariyehi[8] padaṃ sambuddhum[9] arahati,
yaṃ padaṃ samma-d-aññāya parinibbanti anāsavā" ti. 42.

Idam avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduṃ.[10] Imasmiṃ kho pana veyyākaraṇasmiṃ bhaññamāne saṭṭhimattānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ anupādāya āsavehi cittāni vimucciṃsū[11] ti

DVAYATĀNUPASSANĀSUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

[1] C^b dukhato.

[2] C^b tassa.

[3] *So* Pj.; C^kb B^m -su, B^ai etth' avindassu.

[4] B^ai -t(h)am.

[5] C^b B^i maggā-, B^i ma(g)ga- *corr. from* ma(g)go; (Pj.= magabhūtā janā maggāmaggadhammassa sabbadhammassa vā akovidā).

[6] B^aim -bhi.

[7] B^ai -ddho.

[8] B^m -bhi, B^ai aññatra ariyeb(h)i.

[9] *So* B^im Pj.; C^k paraṃ sambuddhum, C^b parama(ṃ) sambuddham, B^a padaṃ sambuddham.

[10] *In* C^b *corr. from* -nandun ti; B^ai -nandanti.

[11] B^ai -muccisū.

Tass' uddānaṃ:

Saccaṃ upadhi avijjañ ca saṃkhārā[1] viññāṇapañcamaṃ,
phassa-vedaniyā[2] taṇhā upādānârambhā[3] āhārā
iñjite phanditaṃ rūpaṃ[4] sacca-dukkhena soḷasā ti.

Mahāvaggo tatiyo.

Tass' uddānam:

Pabbajjañ[5] ca Padhānañ[5] ca Subha . . .[6] Sundari (tathā)[7]
Māghasuttaṃ[8] Sabhiyo ca[9] Selo Sallaṃ pavuccati[10]
Vāseṭṭho[5] câpi[11] Kokāli Nālako Dvayatānupassanā,
dvādas' etāni[12] suttāni Mahāvaggo ti vuccatī ti.

---

1 C^{kb} -a, B^{ai} -e.
2 C^{k} -īyā; B^{ai} -niyā(niyā)ni.
3 B^{ai} -mbha-.
4 B^{ai} iñjitaphanditarūpaṃ.
5 B^{ai} -ā.
6 C^{kb} Subha, B^{ai} Subhāsu.
7 *Only in* B^{ai}.
8 B^{ai} -a.
9 C^{kb} *repeat* Sabhiyo *omitting* ca.
10 B^{ai} ti vuccati.
11 B^{ai} vāsi.
12 B^{ai} dvādasa tāni.

'. 146]. IV. AṬṬHAKAVAGGA.

1. *Kāmasutta.*

766. Kāmaṃ kāmayamānassa tassa ce taṃ samijjhati,
addhā[1] pītimano hoti laddhā macco yad icchati.[2] 1.
767. Tassa ce kāmayānassa[3] chandajātassa jantuno
te kāmā parihāyanti, sallaviddho va ruppati. 2.
768. Yo kāme parivajjeti sappassêva padā siro,
so imaṃ[4] visattikaṃ loke sato samativattati.[5] 3.
769. Khettaṃ vatthuṃ hiraññaṃ vā gavāssaṃ[6] dāsaporisaṃ[7]
thiyo[8] bandhū puthu kāme yo naro anugijjhati, 4.
770. abalā va[9] naṃ balīyanti, maddante naṃ parissayā,
tato naṃ dukkham anveti nāvaṃ bhinnam ivôdakaṃ. 5.
771. Tasmā jantu sadā sato kāmāni parivajjaye,
te pahāya tare oghaṃ nāvaṃ siñcitvā[10] pāragū ti 6.

KĀMASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

'. 147]. 2. *Guhaṭṭhakasutta.*

772. Satto guhāyaṃ bahunābhichanno[11]
tiṭṭhaṃ[12] naro mohanasmiṃ pagāḷho,

---

1 C^b aṇḍā, B^i adā.
2 B^{ai} -tī ti.
3 B^{aim} kāmayamānassa.
4 B^a so 'maṃ.
5 B^i -tī ti.
6 B^a gāvassa, B^m gavassaṃ.
7 B^a -dāsaparisaṃ.
8 B^i siro.
9 B^{aim} Fsb. *omit* va, B^i sapalā.
10 *So* C^b; C^k -tva. B^{aim} Fsb. sitvā va.
11 B^{am} -chando.
12 C^b tatthaṃ.

dūre vivekā hi tathāvidho so,
kāmā hi loke na hi suppahāyā. 1.

773\. Icchānidānā bhavasātabaddhā[1]
te duppamuñcā, na hi aññamokkhā
pacchā pure vā pi apekhamānā[2]
ime va kāme purime va jappaṃ.[3] 2.

774\. Kāmesu giddhā pasutā pamūḷhā
avadāniyā[4] te visame niviṭṭhā[5]
dukkhūpanītā paridevayanti:
"kiṃ su bhavissāma ito cutāse." 3.

775\. Tasmā hi sikkhetha[6] idh' eva jantu:
yaṃ kiñci jaññā 'visaman' ti loke,
na tassa hetu visamaṃ[7] careyya,
appaṃ[8] hi taṃ[9] jīvitaṃ āhu dhīrā. 4.

776\. Passāmi loke pariphandamānaṃ
pajaṃ imaṃ taṇhāgataṃ[10] bhavesu,
hīnā narā maccumukhe lapanti
avītataṇhāse[11] bhavābhavesu. 5.

777\. Mamāyite passatha phandamāne
macche va appodake khīṇasote,
etam[12] pi disvā[13] amamo careyya
bhavesu āsattim[14] akubbamāno. 6.

778\. Ubhosu antesu vineyya chandaṃ
phassaṃ pariññāya[15] anānugiddho,[16]
yad attagarahī,[17] tad akubbamāno
na lippati[18] diṭṭhasutesu dhīro. 7.

---

1 B^{aim} -ndhā.
2 B^{aim} apekkh-.
3 B^{i} pajappaṃ, *omitting* va.
4 B^{a} apa-.
5 B^{a} -vatthā, B^{i} -vitthā.
6 B^{ai} sikkhatha.
7 C^{k} -añ.
8 B^{ai} -añ.
9 B^{i} h' etaṃ.
10 B^{i} -a.
11 C^{b} B^{i} -so.
12 B^{ai} -aṃ.
13 B^{ai} disvāna.
14 *So* C^{b} B^{m} (*in* C^{b} *corr. from* āp-); C^{k} āpattim, B^{ai} āsatti.
15 B^{a} pariññā.
16 B^{i} ananu-.
17 B^{ai} -hi.
18 B^{i} limp-, C^{k} B^{ai} -ti.

[F. 148]. 779. Saññaṃ pariññā[1] vitareyya[2] oghaṃ
pariggahesu muni nopalitto
abbūḷhasallo caraṃ appamatto
nāsiṃsati[3] lokam imaṃ parañ[4] cā ti 8.

GUHAṬṬHAKASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

3. *Duṭṭhaṭṭhakasutta.*

780. Vadanti ve[5] duṭṭhamanā pi eke,[6]
atho pi ve[7] saccamanā vadanti,
vādañ ca jātaṃ muni no upeti,
tasmā munī[8] n' atthi khilo[9] kuhiñci. 1.

781. Sakaṃ[10] hi diṭṭhiṃ[11] katham accayeyya
chandānunīto[12] ruciyā niviṭṭho
sayaṃ samattāni pakubbamāno:
yathā hi jāneyya, tathā vadeyya. 2.

782. Yo attano sīlavatāni jantu
anānupuṭṭho[13] ca[14] paresa[15] pāvā,[16]
anariyadhammaṃ kusalā tam āhu,
yo ātumānaṃ sayam eva pāvā.[16] 3.

783. Santo ca bhikkhu[17] abhinibbutatto
"iti 'han"[18] ti[19] sīlesu akatthamāno,—
tam ariyadhammaṃ kusalā vadanti,
yass' ussadā n' atthi kuhiñci loke. 4.

---

1 *In* C^{k} *corr. from* pariññāya.
2 B^{ai} tareyya.
3 Fsb. -tī.
4 C^{k} -aṃ.
5 B^{i} ce.
6 C^{b} ete.
7 C^{kb} ce.
8 C^{k} mūnī, C^{b} B^{ai} -i.
9 *In* C^{k} (*corr. from !*) khīlo.
10 B^{ai} -añ.
11 B^{ai} -i.
12 *In* B^{a} *corr. to* chandānatito.
13 B^{i} -phuṭṭho.
14 B^{m} *omits* ca.
15 B^{aim} parassa.
16 *So* C^{kb} Pj. (=vadati); B^{ai} pāthā, B^{m} pāva.
17 C^{k} -ū.
18 C^{k} ahan (*corr. to* han ?).
19 B^{ai} tesu.

784. Pakappitā[1] saṃkhatā[2] yassa dhammā
purakkhatā[3] santi[4] avīvadātā,
yad attanī[5] passati ānisaṃsaṃ,
taṃ[6] nissito kuppapaṭiccasantiṃ.[7] 5.

[F. 149]. 785. Diṭṭhīnivesā[8] na hi svātivattā
dhammesu niccheyya[9] samuggahītaṃ,
tasmā naro tesu nivesanesu
nirassati[10] ādiyati-cca[11] dhammaṃ. 6.

786. Dhonassa hī[12] n' atthi kuhiñci loke
pakappitā diṭṭhi bhavābhavesu,
māyañ ca mānañ ca pahāya dhono
sa kena gaccheyya: anūpayo[13] so. 7.

787. Upayo hi dhammesu upeti vādaṃ,
anūpayaṃ[14] kena kathaṃ vadeyya,
attaṃ nirattaṃ na hi tassa atthi:
adhosi so diṭṭhi-m-idh' eva sabbā[15] ti 8.

DUṬṬHAṬṬHAKASUTTAṂ[16] NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

4. *Suddhaṭṭhakasutta.*

788. 'Passāmi suddhaṃ paramaṃ arogaṃ[17]
diṭṭhena[18] saṃsuddhi narassa hoti'
etābhijānaṃ[19] 'paraman' ti ñatvā
suddhānupassī[20] ti[21] pacceti ñāṇaṃ. 1.

---

[1] B^i -kā.
[2] B^{aim} -khātā (*in* B^a *corr. to* -khatā).
[3] B^i pūrekkh-.
[4] B^i santi-m-.
[5] C^k B^{ai} -i.
[6] B^{ai} tan.
[7] *So* Pj. Fsb.; C^{kb} -santi, B^{aim} kuppaṃ paticca santi.
[8] B^{aim} diṭṭhi-.
[9] B^a nigaccheyya.
[10] Fsb. -tī, B^{ai} nidassati.
[11] B^i ca, B^m -tī ca.
[12] C^k B^{aim} hi.
[13] *So* C^k; C^b B^{aim} anup-.
[14] B^{ai} anup-.
[15] *So* C^{kb} B^{aim} Pj. (*in* B^a *corr. to* sabban); Fsb. sabban.
[16] B^{ai} Duṭṭhakasuttaṃ.
[17] C^b ār-.
[18] *So* B^{aim} Pj.; C^{kb} ditthī na.
[19] B^{aim} evābhi-
[20] B^{ai} -i.
[21] B^{ai} *omit* ti.

789. Diṭṭhena ce suddhi narassa hoti,
ñāṇena[1] vā so pajahāti dukkhaṃ,
aññena so sujjhati sopadhīko,[2]
diṭṭhī[3] hi naṃ pāva tathā[4] vadānaṃ. 2.
790. Na brāhmaṇo aññato suddhim āha
diṭṭhe sute sīlavate[5] mute vā,
puññe ca pāpe ca anūpalitto[6]
attañjaho[7] na-y-idha[8] pakubbamāno. 3.
[F. 150]. 791. Purimaṃ pahāya aparaṃ sitāse[9]
ejānugā *te na* taranti saṅgaṃ,
te uggahāyanti nirassajanti[10]
kapiva sākhaṃ pamuñcaṃ[11] gahāya.[12] 4.
792. Sayaṃ samādāya vatāni jantu
uccāvacaṃ gacchati saññasatto,[13]
vidvā ca vedehi samecca dhammaṃ
na uccāvacaṃ gacchati bhūripañño. 5.
793. Sa sabbadhammesu[14] visenibhūto
yaṃ kiñci diṭṭhaṃ va[15] sutaṃ mutaṃ vā,
tam evadassiṃ[16] vivaṭaṃ carantaṃ[17]
kenīdha lokasmiṃ[18] vikappayeyya. 6.
794. Na kappayanti, na purekkharonti,[19]
"accantasuddhī"[20] ti na te vadanti,

---

1 C^{k} ñān-.
2 (C^{b}) B^{aim} -iko.
3 B^{ai} -i, B^{m} -iṃ.
4 B^{ai} tithā.
5 C^{kb} sīlabb-.
6 C^{b} B^{ai} anup-.
7 C^{k} attaja-, C^{b} attaṃja-, B^{i} att(h)añca-.
8 B^{ai} Fsb. na idha.
9 B^{ai} sitāya.
* to * B^{aim} na te.
10 B^{a} nissajanti, B^{i} nissajjanti.
11 B^{ai} pamukhaṃ, B^{m} pamuñca.
12 C^{b} -yaṃ.
13 *So* B^{m} Pj. (=kāmasaññādisu laggo <Nidd.); C^{kb} paññasatto, B^{i} saññatatto, B^{a} aññatatto.
14 C^{b} sabbesu dhammesu, *omitting* sa.
15 B^{i} vā.
16 B^{a} -asi, B^{i} -asī.
17 B^{i} vicarantaṃ.
18 B^{a} Fsb. -smi.
19 B^{ai} purak-.
20 C^{k} accanti-, B^{a} acchatta-, B^{m} -suddhin.

ādānaganthaṃ gathitaṃ[1] visajja
āsaṃ na kubbanti kuhiñci loke. 7.
795. Sīmātigo brāhmaṇo, tassa n' atthi
ñatvā va[2] disvā va[3] samuggahītaṃ,
na rāgarāgī[4] na virāgaratto,[5]
tassidha[6] n' atthī[7] param uggahītan ti 8.

SUDDHAṬṬHAKASUTTAṂ[8] NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

5. *Paramaṭṭhakasutta.*

796. 'Paraman' ti diṭṭhīsu[9] paribbasāno
yad uttariṃkurute[10] jantu loke,
"hīnā" ti aññe tato sabba-m-āha:
tasmā vivādāni avītivatto. 1.
[F. 151] 797. Yad attanī[11] passati ānisaṃsaṃ
diṭṭhe sute[12] sīlavate mute[12] vā,
tad eva so tattha samuggahāya
nihīnato passati sabbam aññaṃ.[13] 2.
798. Taṃ vāpi ganthaṃ kusalā vadanti,
yaṃ[14] nissito passati[15] hīnam aññaṃ,
tasmā hi diṭṭhaṃ va[16] sutaṃ mutaṃ vā
sīlabbataṃ[17] bhikkhu na nissayeyya.[18] 3.

---

1 B^{aim} ādānagandhaṃ (*in* B^{ai} adā-) gadhitaṃ.
2 C^{b} B^{m} ca. 3 C^{kb} B^{m} ca. 4 B^{ai} -i.
5 *So* B^{ai} Pj. (kāmarāgābhāvato na rāgarāgī, rūpārūparāgābhāvato na virāgaratto < Nidd.); C^{kb} B^{m} pi rāgaratto.
6 B^{a} tassa-y-idha. 7 C^{k} B^{aim} -i.
8 B^{ai} Suddhiṭṭhika-. 9 *So* B^{m} Fsb.; C^{kb} B^{ai} -isu
10 B^{ai} uttarik-. 11 C^{k} B^{aim} -i.
12 C^{b} sīlavamute, B^{a} sīlapp-, B^{i} sīlabb-.
13 C^{b} sabba-m-aññe (*cf.* 787[d], 796[c]).
14 C^{b} yan. 15 C^{k} -tī.
16 B^{i} pa. 17 B^{a} sīlappataṃ, B^{i} sīlavataṃ.
18 B^{ai} -yyaṃ.

799. Diṭṭhim[1] pi lokasmiṃ[2] na kappayeyya
ñāṇena[3] vā sīlavatena vā pi,
'samo' ti attānaṃ anūpaneyya[4]
'hīno' na maññetha 'visesi' vā pi.[5] 4.

800. Attaṃ pahāya anupādiyāno
ñāṇe pi so nissayaṃ no karoti,
sā ve viyattesu[6] na vaggasārī,[7]
diṭṭhim[1] pi so na pacceti kiñci.[8] 5.

801. Yassûbhayante[9] paṇidhīdha[10] n' atthi
bhavābhavāya idha vā huraṃ vā,
nivesanā tassa[11] na santi keci
dhammesu niccheyya samuggahītā,[12] 6.

802. tassīdha[13] diṭṭhe va[14] sute mute vā
pakappitā n' atthi aṇū[15] pi saññā:
taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ[16] diṭṭhim anādiyānaṃ[17]
kenīdha[18] lokasmiṃ[19] vikappayeyya. 7.

803. Na kappayanti na purekkharonti,[20]
dhammā pi tesaṃ[21] na paṭicchitāse,[22]

---

1 B^{ai} -i.
2 B^{a} -smi.
3 C^{b} ñānena.
4 B^{ai} anup-.
5 C^{b} Pj^{g} visesavā pi, B^{aim} câpi.
6 Pj. viyuttesu (=nānādiṭṭhivasena bhinnesu); Nidd. (viyattesu)=vavatthitesu bhinnesu dvejjhāpannesu, *etc.*; B^{m} dviyattesu, B^{a} diyattesu, B^{i} diyatthesu.
7 *So* Pj.; C^{kb} B^{ai} -i.
8 Pj. kañci (*but cf.* 917[a], 1023[a]).
9 *So* B^{m} Fsb.; C^{k} B^{ai} yassubhayante, C^{b} yass' ubhante.
10 B^{m} paṇidhi.
11 B^{ai} yassa.
12 B^{ai} -taṃ.
13 B^{a} tassa-y-idha.
14 B^{i} vā.
15 C^{kb} anū, B^{ai} aṇu, B^{m} anu.
16 C^{b} -ṇā.
17 C^{b} ānādiyānā, B^{a} anāriyānaṃ, B^{i} ayāriyānaṃ.
18 C^{kb} konīdha.
19 B^{am} Fsb. -smi.
20 B^{ai} purak-.
21 B^{ai} *omit* tesaṃ.
22 C^{k} panicch-, C^{b} panicch- (*i.e.*, paticch-); Fsb. pan' icchitāse.

[F. 152]. na brāhmaṇo sīlavatena[1] neyyo,
pāraṃgato[2] na pacceti tādī ti 8.

PARAMAṬṬHAKASUTTAṂ[3] NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

6. *Jarāsutta.*

804. Appaṃ vata jīvitaṃ idaṃ,
oraṃ vassasatā pi miyyati,[4]
yo[5] ce[6] pi aticca jīvati,
atha kho so jarasā pi miyyati. 1.
805. Socanti janā mamāyite,
na hi santi niccā[7] pariggahā,
vinābhāvasantam[8] ev' idaṃ,
iti disvā nāgāram āvase. 2.
806. Maraṇena pi taṃ pahīyati,[9]
yaṃ puriso[10] 'mama-y-idan '[11] ti maññati,—
evam[12] pi viditvā paṇḍito
na mamattāya[13] nametha[14] māmako. 3.
807. Supinena yathā pi saṅgataṃ[15]
paṭibuddho puriso na passati,

---

[1] C^{kb} sīlabb-. [2] C^{k} pāragato.
[3] B^{ai} Paramatthaka-. [4] B^{ai} miyati.
[5] B^{ai} na so, B^{m} so. [6] C^{k} me.
[7] *So* Nidd., Pj. *is silent;* C^{kb} B^{m} na hiṃsanti niccā, B^{ai} Fsb. na hi sant' āniccā.
[8] Pj. = santavinābhāvaṃ vijjamānavinābhāvaṃ.
[9] C^{k} -īyyati, B^{aim} -iyyati. [10] B^{i} pū-.
[11] B^{a} mamayan, B^{m} mamāyan, B^{i} mayhan.
[12] B^{aim} etaṃ.
[13] B^{aim} Fsb. pam-.
[14] B^{i} nameya.
[15] C^{b} B^{im} saṃga(ṃ)taṃ, B^{a} bhaṃgataṃ.

evam[1] pi piyāyitaṃ[2] janaṃ
petaṃ kālakataṃ[3] na passati. 4.
808. Diṭṭhā pi sutā[4] pi te janā,
yesaṃ nāmam idaṃ pavuccati:
nāmam evâvasissati[5]
akkheyyaṃ petassa[6] jantuno. 5.
[F. 153]. 809. Sokaparidevamaccharaṃ
na jahanti giddhā mamāyite,
tasmā munayo[7] pariggahaṃ
hitvā acariṃsu[8] khemadassino. 6.
810. Patilīnacarassa[9] bhikkhuno
bhajamānassa vivittamānasaṃ[10]
sāmaggiyam āhu tassa taṃ,
yo[11] attānaṃ bhavane na dassaye. 7.
811. Sabbattha muni[12] anissito
na piyaṃ kubbati no pi appiyaṃ,
tasmiṃ[13] paridevamaccharaṃ
paṇṇe vāri yathā na lippati.[14] 8.
812. Udabindu[15] yathā[16] pi pokkhare
padume vāri yathā na lippati,[14]
evaṃ muni nôpalippati[17]
yad idaṃ diṭṭhasutaṃ[18] mutesu vā. 9.

---

1 B^{ai} evaṃ. 2 C^{b} jarāyitaṃ.
3 B^{i} kālaṅkataṃ.
4 B^{a} *adds* janā, B^{i} *adds* nā.
5 B^{a} evâvassayati, B^{i} evatāvasissati, B^{m} nāmaṃ yevâ-.
6 B^{ai} -yyam etassa. 7 C^{b} mū-.
8 B^{m} acarisu, B^{a} acariyaṃsu, B^{i} acariyiṃsu.
9 B^{i} paṭi-, B^{a} -varassa.
10 *So* B^{im}; B^{a} vivatta-, C^{k} vittamānasaṃ, C^{b} cittamānasaṃ; Nidd. vivittam āsanaṃ (Pj. *is silent*).
11 B^{a} so. 12 Fsb. -nī.
13 B^{i} -smi. 14 B^{aim} limp-.
15 B^{ai} udakabindu. 16 B^{ai} *omit* yathā.
17 B^{aim} -limpati.
18 B^{i} diṭṭhaṃ-, B^{a} diṭha(ṃ)suta.

813. Dhono na hi tena maññati
yad idaṃ diṭṭhasutaṃ[1] mutesu vā,
na aññena[2] visuddhim icchati:
na hi so rajjati no virajjatī ti 10.

JARĀSUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

7. *Tissametteyyasuttaṃ.*

814. "Methunam anuyuttassa
icc-āyasmā Tisso Metteyyo[3]
vighātaṃ brūhi mārisa
sutvāna tava sāsanaṃ viveke sikkhissāmase."[4] 1.
[F. 154]. 815. "Methunam anuyuttassa
Metteyyā ti Bhagavā
mussat' evāpi sāsanaṃ,
micchā ca paṭipajjati, etaṃ tasmiṃ anāriyaṃ. 2.
816. Eko pubbe caritvāna methunaṃ yo nisevati,
yānaṃ bhantaṃ va taṃ loke hīnam āhu puthujja-
naṃ. 3.
817. Yaso kitti[5] ca yā pubbe, hāyat' evāpi[6] tassa sā,
etam pi disvā sikkhetha methunaṃ vippahātave. 4.
818. Saṃkappehi pareto so[7] kapaṇo viya jhāyati,
sutvā paresaṃ nigghosaṃ maṃku hoti tathāvidho. 5.
819. Atha satthāni kurute paravādehi codito,
esa khv-assa mahāgedho: mosavajjaṃ[8] pagāhati.[9] 6.
820. Paṇḍito ti samaññāto[10] ekacariyaṃ adhiṭṭhito,
athāpi methune yutto mando va parikissati. 7.

---

[1] B^{i} diṭṭhaṃ-, B^{a} diṭha(ṃ)suta.
[2] B^{ai} Fsb. nāññena, B^{m} n' aññena.
[3] B^{ai} Tissametteyyo.
[4] B^{i} Fsb. sikkhisāmase (*metri causa*).
[5] C^{kb} kittiñ, Fsb. -tī.
[6] C^{k} hāyate cāpi.
[7] Fsb. yo.
[8] B^{a} mosaṃv-.
[9] C^{b} pagāhāti *corr. from* pagāhāyati, B^{ai} sa gāhati.
[10] B^{i} pasaññāto.

821. Etam ādīnavaṃ ñatvā muni pubbāpare idha
ekacariyaṃ daḷhaṃ kayirā,[1] na nisevetha methunaṃ. 8.
[F. 155]. 822. Vivekaṃ yeva sikkhetha, *etad ariyānam* uttamaṃ,
†tena seṭṭho na† maññetha,[2] sa ve nibbānasantike. 9.
823. Rittassa[3] munino carato kāmesu anapekhino[4]
oghatiṇṇassa pihayanti kāmesu gathitā[5] pajā" ti 10.

TISSAMETTEYYASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

8. *Pasūrasutta.*

824. "Idh' eva suddhi"[6] iti vādiyanti,[7]
nāññesu[8] dhammesu visuddhim āhu,
yaṃ nissitā, tattha[9] subhaṃ vadānā
paccekasaccesu puthū[10] niviṭṭhā. 1.
825. Te vādakāmā parisaṃ vigayha
bālaṃ[11] dahanti[12] mithu aññamaññaṃ,
vadenti[13] te aññasitā kathojjaṃ
pasaṃsakāmā kusalā vadānā 2.
826. Yutto kathāyaṃ[14] parisāya majjhe
pasaṃsam icchaṃ vinighāti hoti,
apāhatasmiṃ[15] pana maṃku hoti,
nindāya so kuppati randhamesī.[16] 3.

---

[1] B^am kayirātha, B^i kariyātha.
* *to* * B^i ekacariyānam. † *to* † B^m na tena seṭho.
[2] B^aim maññatha. [3] C^b cittassa.
[4] B^ai -pekkhino.
[5] C^b -taṃ, B^am gadhitā, B^i gatito.
[6] (Pj.) Fsb. suddhiṃ (*cf.* 892^a).
[7] B^aim -ayanti. [8] B^i n' aññesu.
[9] C^b nattha, B^i tattaṃ. [10] *So* C^k B^m; C^b B^ai -u.
[11] B^a -la. [12] Fsb. -tī, B^a haranti.
[13] B^aim (Pj.) -anti. [14] C^b -ya.
[15] B^a -smi. [16] C^b B^im -esi, B^a -āsi.

827. Yam assa vādaṃ parihīnam āhu
apāhataṃ pañhavīmaṃsakāse,[1]
[F. 156]. paridevati[2] socati[3] hīnavādo,
'upaccagā man' ti anutthuṇāti.[4] 4.
828. Ete vivādā samaṇesu jātā,
etesu ugghāti[5] nighāti[5] hoti,
etam[6] pi disvā virame kathojjaṃ,
na h' aññadatth' atthi pasaṃsalābhā.[7] 5.
829. Pasaṃsito vā pana tattha hoti
akkhāya vādaṃ parisāya majjhe,
so hassati[8] uṇṇamati-cca[9] tena
pappuyya tam[10] atthaṃ[11] yathā mano[12] ahū.[13] 6.
830. Yā uṇṇati,[14] sāssa[15] vighātabhūmi,
mānātimānaṃ vadate pan' eso,
etam pi disvā na vivādayetha,
na hi tena suddhiṃ[16] kusalā vadanti. 7.
831. Sūro yathā rājakhādāya puṭṭho[17]
abhigajjam eti paṭisūram icchaṃ,
yen' eva so tena palehi[18] sūra,[19]
pubbe va n' atthi yad idaṃ yudhāya. 8.
832. Ye diṭṭhim uggayha vivādiyanti[20]
"idam[21] eva saccan" ti ca vādiyanti,

---

[1] C^{b} B^{ai} Fsb. pañhavimaṃ-, C^{kb} Fsb. -sakā ye.
[2] Fsb. -tī. [3] C^{k} -tī.
[4] C^{b} B^{aim} Fsb. -nāti, C^{k} -nāti *corr. to* -ṇāti.
[5] B^{m} -ṭi. [6] C^{kb} evam, B^{ai} etaṃ.
[7] Pj. = na hi ettha pasaṃsalābhato añño attho atthi.
[8] Fsb. -tī, B^{m} haṃsati. [9] B^{ai} -ti ca, B^{m} -tī ca.
[10] Fsb. taṃ. [11] B^{m} attha.
[12] C^{k} māno, C^{b} maṇo. [13] C^{k} Fsb. ahu, C^{b} B^{ai} āhu.
[14] Fsb. -tī, C^{b} uṇṇavi.
[15] B^{a} sāya, B^{i} sāsa, B^{m} tassa.
* *to* * B^{ai} etaṃ pi disvāna virame kathojjaṃ < 828^{c}.
[16] B^{ai} -i. [17] B^{i} phu-.
[18] B^{ai} -ti. [19] B^{i} sūraṃ, B^{a} pura.
[20] B^{ai} -ayanti. [21] C^{b} idham.

te tvaṃ vadassu,[1] na hi te 'dha[2] atthi
vādamhi jāte paṭisenikattā. 9.

833. Visenikatvā pana ye caranti[3]
diṭṭhīhi diṭṭhiṃ[4] avirujjhamānā,
tesu tvaṃ kiṃ[5] labhetho[6] Pasūra,[7]
yes' īdha n' atthi[8] param[9] uggahītaṃ. 10.

[F. 157.] 834. Atha tvaṃ pavitakkam[10] āgamā[11]
manasā diṭṭhigatāni cintayanto,
dhonena yugaṃ samāgamā,
na hi tvaṃ sagghasi[12] sampayātave[13] ti 11.

PASŪRASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

9. *Māgandiyasutta.*

835. "Disvāna Taṇhaṃ *Aratiṃ Ragañ ca*
nâhosi[14] chando api methunasmiṃ:[15]
kim ev' idaṃ muttakarīsapuṇṇaṃ,
pādā pi[16] naṃ samphusituṃ[17] na icche." 1.

---

[1] B^{ai} teti (*in* B^{a} hetthi) varassu. [2] B^{ai} ca.
[3] B^{ai} vadanti. [4] B^{ai} -i.
[5] B^{i} kira.
[6] Pj. kiṃ labhethā ti paṭimallaṃ kiṃ labhissasi; C^{k} labhettho, C^{b} labhedetthā, B^{m} labhetha, B^{ai} karotha.
[7] B^{a} samudda. [8] Fsb. -ī.
[9] B^{ai} paramam. [10] B^{ai} savi-, C^{b} -aṃm.
[11] B^{ai} -mmā.
[12] *So* B^{ai} Pj. (=sakkhissasi); C^{k} pagghasi, C^{b} pagghasa *corr. to* sakkhasi, B^{m} agghasi.
[13] B^{i} sampā-, B^{a} sappā-.
* *to* * B^{ai} Arati ca (*in* B^{a} cca) Rāgaṃ, B^{m} Aratiñ ca Rāgaṃ.
[14] B^{im} na hosi. [15] B^{a} -smi.
[16] *So* B^{aim} Pj.; C^{kb} *omit* pi. [17] B^{ai} samphussituṃ.

836. "Etādisañ[1] ce ratanaṃ na icchasi[2]
nāriṃ[3] narindehi bahūhi patthitaṃ,
diṭṭhigataṃ[4] sīlavatānujīvitaṃ[5]
bhavūpapattiñ[3] ca vadesi kīdisaṃ." 2.

837. "'Idaṃ vadāmī' ti na tassa hoti
Māgandiyā[6] ti Bhagavā
dhammesu niccheyya samuggahītaṃ,
passañ ca diṭṭhīsu anuggahāya
ajjhattasantiṃ[7] pacinaṃ[8] adassaṃ."[9] 3.

838. "Vinicchayā yāni[10] pakappitāni.
iti Māgandiyo
te ve[11] muni[12] brūsi anuggahāya,
'ajjhattasantī' ti yam etam atthaṃ
kathan[1] nu dhīrehi paveditaṃ taṃ." 4.

839. "Na diṭṭhiyā na sutiyā na ñāṇena,
Māgandiyā ti Bhagavā
sīlabbatenâpi *na suddhim* āha[13]
adiṭṭhiyā assutiyā[14] aññāṇā[15]
[F. 158]. asīlatā abbatā no pi tena,
ete ca[16] nissajja[17] anuggahāya
santo anissāya bhavaṃ na jappe." 5.

840. "No ce kira diṭṭhiyā na sutiyā na ñāṇena
iti Māgandiyo
sīlabbatenâpi visuddhim[18] āha,

---

[1] B[ai] -aṃ. [2] B[ai] -esi.
[3] B[ai] -i. [4] Fsb. diṭṭhī-.
[5] *So* B[ai] Pj.; C[kb] sīlabb-.
[6] B[i] Māgaṇḍiya- *throughout.*
[7] *So* C[b] B[m] Fsb.; C[k] B[ai] ajjhattaṃ santiṃ (*cf.* 919).
[8] B[aim] pavicinaṃ (*in* B[a] bavi-, B[i] -vidhīnaṃ, B[m] -am).
[9] B[m] addasaṃ. [10] B[ai] vinicchayāni.
[11] C[kb] ce. [12] Fsb. -ī.
* *to* * B[m] visuddhim.
[13] C[kb] āhā. [14] B[aim] Pj. asu-.
[15] B[im] Fsb. añāṇā (*metri causa*).
[16] B[a] na. [17] B[ai] nisa-.
[18] B[aim] na suddhim.

aditṭhiyā assutiyā[1] aññāṇā[2]
asīlatā abbatā no pi tena
maññe-m-ahaṃ[3] momuham eva dhammaṃ
diṭṭhiyā eke paccenti[4] suddhiṃ."[5] 6.

841. "Diṭṭhiñ[6] ca nissāya anupucchamāno
Māgandiyā ti Bhagavā
samuggahītesu pamoham[7] āgā[8]
ito ca nāddakkhi[9] aṇum[10] pi saññaṃ,
tasmā tuvaṃ momuhato dahāsi.[11] 7.

842. Samo visesī[12] uda vā nihīno[13]
yo maññatī,[14] so vivadetha tena,
tīsu vidhāsu avikampamāno—
'samo, visesī'[12] ti na tassa hoti. 8.

843. 'Saccan' ti so brāhmaṇo kiṃ vadeyya,
'musā' ti vā so vivadetha kena:
yasmiṃ[15] samaṃ visamañ cāpi[16] n' atthi,
sa kena vādaṃ paṭisaṃyujeyya. 9.

844. Okam pahāya aniketasārī[17]
gāme akubbaṃ muni santhavāni[18]
kāmehi ritto apurekkharāno[19]
kathaṃ na viggayha jānena[20] kayirā. 10.

845. Yehi vivitto vicareyya loke,
na tāni uggayha vadeyya nāgo:

---

[1] B^{ai} Pj. asu-. [2] B^{im} Fsb. aññāṇā (*metri causa*).
[3] B^{aim} Fsb. maññām' ahaṃ.
[4] B^{ai} -anti. [5] B^{ai} -ī.
[6] *So* B^{aim} Pj.; C^{kb} diṭṭhi.
[7] B^{aim} samohaṃ. [8] B^{m} āgamā.
[9] B^{aim} nādakkhi. [10] C^{kb} anum, B^{m} anuṃ.
[11] B^{a} rahāsi, B^{i} dakkhāsi, B^{m} dassasi.
[12] B^{ai} -i. [13] B^{ai} vih-.
[14] C^{k} B^{ai} -ti. [15] B^{a} -smi.
[16] B^{ai} visamaṃ pi, B^{m} visamaṃ vā pi.
[17] C^{kb} B^{ai} -i.
[18] *So* Pj.; C^{kb} santa-, B^{a} saṭha-, B^{i} sandha-.
[19] B^{a} -ekkhamāno, B^{i} -akkhamāno.
[20] C^{k} jā-, C^{b} *adds* na.

[F. 159]. elambujaṃ kaṇṭakaṃ[1] vārijaṃ yathā
jalena paṃkena c' anūpalittaṃ,[2]
evaṃ munī[3] santivādo agiddho
kāme ca loke ca anūpalitto.[4] 11.

846. Na vedagū diṭṭhiyā[5] na mutiyā
sa mānam eti, na hi tammayo[6] so,
na kammanā no pi sutena neyyo
anūpanīto[7] so nivesanesu. 12.

847. Saññāvirattassa na santi ganthā,[8]
paññāvimuttassa na santi mohā:
saññañ ca diṭṭhiñ ca ye aggahesuṃ,[9]
te ghaṭṭayantā[10] vicaranti loke" ti 13.

MĀGANDIYASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

10. *Purābhedasutta.*

848. "Kathaṃdassī[11] kathaṃsīlo upasanto ti vuccati,
tam[12] me Gotama pabrūhi pucchito uttamaṃ naraṃ." 1.

849. "Vītataṇho purā bhedā
ti Bhagavā
pubbam antam anissito
vemajjhe nûpasaṃkheyyo,[13] tassa n' atthi purekkhataṃ.[14] 2.

---

[1] B^{ai} kaṇḍakaṃ. [2] B^{ai} ca anup-.
[3] B^{i} -i. [4] C^{b} B^{ai} anup-.
[5] (Pj. = catumaggavedagū mādiso diṭṭhiyāyako na hoti); B^{a} diṭṭhiyāko, B^{i} diṭṭhiyāyako.
[6] C^{b} kammayo, B^{ai} taṃmayo.
[7] C^{b} anupanīno, B^{ai} anupaṇito, B^{m} anupanīto.
[8] B^{ai} gandhā, B^{m} gantā. [9] C^{b} anuggahesuṃ.
[10] *So* C^{kb} (Pj.) (= aññamaññaṃ ghaṭṭentā); B^{ai} ghaṭṭamānā, B^{m} gharamānā. [11] B^{ai} -i.
[12] B^{ai} -aṃ. [13] B^{am} n' upa-, B^{i} na pa-.
[14] B^{ai} purakkhataṃ, B^{i} *adds* ti.

850. Akkodhano[1] asantāsī,[2] avikatthī[3] akukkuco,[4]
mantabhāṇī[5] anuddhato, sa ve vācāyato muni. 3.

[F. 160]. 851. Nirāsatti[6] anāgate atītaṃ nânusocati,
vivekadassī[3] phassesu diṭṭhīsu[7] ca na niyyati,[8] 4.

852. patilīno[9] akuhako, apihālu amacchari,[2]
appagabbho ajegucho, pesuṇeyye[10] ca no yuto,[11] 5.

853. sātiyesu anassāvī[12] atimāne ca no yuto,[11]
saṇho ca paṭibhānavā,[13] na saddho na virajjati, 6.

854. lābhakamyā[14] na sikkhati, alābhe na ca[15] kuppati,
aviruddho ca taṇhāya rase ca[16] nânugijjhati, 7.

855. upekhako[17] sadā sato na loke maññate samaṃ
na visesī[18] na nīceyyo,[19] tassa no santi ussadā. 8.

856. Yassa nissayatā[20] n' atthi, ñatvā dhammaṃ anissito.
bhavāya vibhavāya vā taṇhā yassa na vijjati, 9.

857. taṃ brūmi upasanto ti kāmesu anapekhinaṃ,[21]
ganthā[22] tassa na vijjanti, atāri[23] so visattikaṃ. 10.

[F. 161]. 858. Na tassa puttā pasavo vā[24] khettaṃ vatthuṃ na[25]
vijjati,

---

1 B^{ai} ako-.
2 C^{b} B^{ai} -i.
3 B^{ai} -i.
4 B^{aim} -kkucco.
5 C^{k} -nī, B^{ai} -ṇi.
6 C^{kb} B^{a} -santi, Fsb. -sattī.
7 C^{b} B^{ai} -isu.
8 B^{ai} niyati.
9 B^{aim} paṭi-.
10 C^{b} pesun-.
11 B^{ai} yutto.
12 B^{ai} anasāvi.
13 C^{b} B^{ai} paṭibhāṇavā.
14 B^{i} lobha-, C^{k} -kammyā, B^{a} -kappā.
15 B^{ai} ca na.
16 B^{aim} Pj. Fsb. rasesu (Pj. = mūlarasādisu gedhaṃ nâpajjati), *cf.* 922c.
17 B^{i} upekkha-.
18 B^{ai} -i, B^{m} -aṃ.
19 B^{im} -a.
20 B^{aim} (Pj.) nissayanā.
21 B^{a} anupekkhanaṃ, B^{i} ananupekkhanaṃ, B^{m} anupekkhinaṃ.
22 B^{a} gaṇṭhā, B^{i} gandhanaṃ.
23 B^{a} adhāri, B^{i} atari, B^{m} atarī.
24 B^{im} Fsb. *omit* vā.
25 *So* C^{k}; B^{aim} -uñ ca, C^{b} *omits* na.

attaṃ[1] vā pi nirattaṃ[2] vā na tasmiṃ upalabbhati.[3] 11.

859. Yena naṃ[4] vajju[5] puthujjanā atho samaṇabrāhmaṇā,
tam tassa apurekkhataṃ,[6] tasmā vādesu n' ejati. 12.

860. Vītagedho amacchari[7] na ussesu vadate muni[8]
na[9] samesu[10] na omesu,[11] kappaṃ n' eti akappiyo. 13.

861. Yassa loke sakaṃ n' atthi, asatā ca na socati,
dhammesu ca na gacchati, sa ve santo ti vuccatī" ti 14.

Purābhedasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

---

11. *Kalahavivādasutta.*

862. "Kuto pahūtā kalahā vivādā
paridevasokā[12] sahamaccharā ca
mānātimānā[13] sahapesuṇā[14] ca,
kuto pahūtā te, tad iṃgha brūhi." 1.

863. "Piyā pahūtā[15] kalahā vivādā
paridevasokā[16] sahamaccharā ca
[F. 162]. mānātimānā[13] sahapesuṇā[14] ca,
macchariyayuttā kalahā vivādā
vivādajātesu ca pesuṇāni." 2.

---

1 B^{i} attā, B^{a} atta, B^{m} atthaṃ. 2 B^{m} niratthaṃ.

3 B^{a} upalimpati, B^{i} uppalampati.

4 *So* C^{k} (?) B^{m}, Nidd., *p.* 231[5]; C^{b} (Pj.) taṃ, B^{ai} Fsb. *omit* naṃ.

5 B^{a} -uṃ, B^{i} -aṃ (?).

6 B^{ai} apurakkh-, C^{k} -ekkhantaṃ. 7 B^{ai} -i.

8 C^{b} -ṇī. 9 B^{ai} *omit* na.

10 C^{b} mesu. 11 B^{ai} nā oramesu.

12 B^{a} -ko, B^{i} -ke. 13 B^{aii} -na.

14 C^{kb} -nā.

15 B^{aim} piyappahu (*in* B^{ai} -hutā). 16 B^{i} -ko.

864. "Piyā su lokasmiṃ[1] kutonidānā
ye vā pi[2] lobhā vicaranti loke,
āsā ca niṭṭhā ca kutonidānā,
ye samparāyāya[3] narassa honti." 3.
865. "Chandānidānāni[4] piyāni loke
ye vā pi[5] lobhā vicaranti loke,
āsā ca niṭṭhā ca itonidānā,
ye samparāyāya[3] narassa honti." 4.
866. "Chando nu lokasmiṃ[1] kutonidāno,
vinicchayā vā pi kuto pahūtā
kodho mosavajjañ ca kathaṃkathā ca
ye vā pi dhammā samaṇena vuttā." 5.
867. "'Sātaṃ, asātan' ti yam āhu loke,
tam ūpanissāya[6] pahoti chando,
rūpesu disvā vibhavaṃ bhavañ[7] ca
vinicchayaṃ kurute jantu loke. 6.
868. Kodho mosavajjañ ca kathaṃkathā ca
ete pi[8] dhammā dvaya-m-eva sante:[9]
kathaṃkathī[10] ñāṇapathāya sikkhe,
ñatvā pavuttā samaṇena dhammā." 7.
869. "Sātaṃ asātañ ca kutonidānā,[11]
kismiṃ[12] asante na bhavanti h' ete,
'vibhavaṃ bhavañ[7] câpi' yam etam atthaṃ,
etam[13] me pabrūhi yatonidānaṃ." 8.
870. "Phassanidānaṃ[14] sātaṃ asātaṃ,
phasse asante na bhavanti h' ete,

---

[1] B^{a} -smi.
[2] B^{alm} câpi.
[3] B^{al} saṃ-.
[4] C^{k} chanda-.
[5] B^{m} câpi.
[6] *Cf.* 901[a]; B^{alm} upa-.
[7] C^{k} -am.
[8] C^{k} mi, C^{b} vi.
[9] *So* B^{im} Pj. (=ete pi kodhādayo dhammā sātāsātadvaye sante eva pahonti <Nidd.); C^{kb} dayaṃ eva santo, B^{a} dvayame ca sante.
[10] B^{i} -i, B^{a} -ā.
[11] B^{l} *adds* pariggahā câpi kuto pahutā (<871).
[12] B^{al} kasmi(ṃ), B^{m} kismi.
[13] B^{al} etaṃ.
[14] *So* C^{k} (B^{m}?) Fsb.; C^{b} B^{al} phassaṃni- (*i.e.*, phassānidānaṃ?, *cf.* 865[a]).

[F. 163] 'vibhavaṃ bhavañ câpi' yam etam atthaṃ,
etaṃ[1] te pabrūmi[2] itonidānaṃ." 9.
871. "Phasso nu lokasmiṃ[3] kutonidāno,
pariggahā vā pi[4] kuto pahūtā,[5]
kismiṃ[6] asante na mamattam[7] atthi,
kismiṃ[6] vibhūte na phusanti[8] phassā." 10.
872. "Nāmañ ca rūpañ ca paṭicca phassā,[9]
icchānidānāni pariggahāni,
icchā na santyā[10] na mamattam[11] atthi,
rūpe vibhūte na phusanti[8] phassā." 11.
873. "Kathaṃsametassa vibhoti[12] rūpaṃ,[13]
sukhaṃ dukhaṃ[14] vā pi[15] kathaṃ vibhoti,
etam me pabrūhi yathā vibhoti,[16]
'taṃ[17] jāniyāma' iti[18] me mano ahū."[19] 12.
874. "Na saññasaññī[20] na visaññasaññī[20]
no pi asaññī[20] na vibhūtasaññī,[20]—
evaṃsametassa vibhoti rūpaṃ,[13]
saññānidānā hi papañcasaṃkhā." 13.
875. "Yan tam apucchimha,[21] akittayī[22] no,
aññaṃ taṃ[23] pucchāma, tad iṃgha brūhi:

---

[1] B^{al} etan.
[2] C^{k} pabor-.
[3] B^{a} -smi.
[4] B^{alm} câpi.
[5] C^{kb} B^{a} -utā, B^{l} bahutā.
[6] B^{am} kasmi(ṃ).
[7] C^{b} B^{l} mamatthi, B^{a} mahattaṃ.
[8] B^{a} phussanti.
[9] B^{al} -sso.
[10] B^{al} icc(h)āni satyā, B^{m} icchāy' asatyā, Nidd. icchāy' asantyā = icchāya asantyā asaṃvijjamānāya, Fsb. icchāna santyā.
[11] C^{kb} B^{l} mamattham, B^{a} mamattanom.
[12] *So* B^{alm} *throughout* (*in* B^{a} *once* vibhāgoti); C^{kb} vihoti *throughout* (*in* C^{b} *once* vinoti).
[13] B^{al} ruppaṃ.
[14] B^{alm} dukkh-.
[15] B^{m} -añ câpi.
[16] B^{al} -taṃ.
[17] B^{alm} tañ.
[18] B^{m} jānissāmā ti.
[19] C^{b} B^{m} ahu, B^{al} āhu.
[20] B^{al} -i.
[21] B^{al} -mhā.
[22] B^{l} -i, B^{a} akitaniyi.
[23] *So* C^{k}; C^{b} aññaṃ na, B^{al} asantaṃ.

ettāvat' aggaṃ[1] no[2] vadanti h' eke[3]
yakkhassa suddhiṃ[4] idha paṇḍitāse,
udāhu aññam pi vadanti etto."[5] 14.

876. "Ettāvat' aggam[6] pi vadanti h' eke[7]
yakkhassa suddhiṃ[4] idha paṇḍitāse,
[F. 164]. tesaṃ pun'[8] eke samayaṃ[9] vadanti[10]
anupādisese kusalā vadānā. 15.

877. Ete ca ñatvā 'upanissitā' ti
ñatvā munī[4] nissaye[11] so vimaṃsī,[12]
ñatvā vimutto na vivādam[13] eti
bhavābhavāya na sameti dhīro" ti 16.

KALAHAVIVĀDASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

12. *Cūḷaviyūhasutta.*

878. "Sakaṃ sakaṃ diṭṭhi paribbasānā
viggayha[14] nānā kusalā vadanti:
'yo evaṃ[15] jānāti,[16] sa vedi dhammaṃ,
idam paṭikkosam[17] akevalī[4] so.' 1.

879. Evam[18] pi[19] viggayha[14] vivādiyanti,[20]
'bālo paro akusalo' ti cāhu,
sacco nu vādo katamo imesaṃ,
sabbe va h' ime[21] kusalā vadānā." 2.

---

1 B^{ai} ettāvatāggaṃ (*in* B^{a} -a).
2 B^{m} nu, Pj. no (=nu).
3 B^{ai} h' ete.
4 B^{ai} -i.
5 B^{a} ettho.
6 B^{ai} ettāvatāggaṃ.
7 B^{a} h' ete, B^{i} -y- eke.
8 B^{aim} Pj. pan'.
9 B^{i} *adds* taṃ.
10 C^{b} -enti.
11 C^{kb} -yo.
12 C^{b} B^{ai} -i.
13 B^{a} vicāram.
14 B^{ai} vigayha.
15 C^{b} eva.
16 B^{ai} vijānāti.
17 B^{ai} paṭiko-.
18 B^{ai} -aṃ.
19 B^{i} *omits* pi.
20 C^{b} B^{aim} -ayanti.
21 *So MSS.*; Fsb. hime (*cf.* 903^{d}).

880. "Parassa ce[1] dhammam anānujānaṃ
bālo mago hoti nihīnapañño,
sabbe va bālā[2] sunihīnapaññā,[3]
sabbe v' ime diṭṭhi paribbasānā. 3.
881. Sandiṭṭhiyā ce pana[4] vīvadātā[5]
saṃsuddhapaññā kusalā mutīmā,[6]
na tesaṃ[7] koci parihīnapañño,[8]
diṭṭhi[9] hi tesam[10] pi tathā samattā. 4.
[F. 165]. 882. Na vâham 'etaṃ tathiyan'[11] ti brūmi,
yam āhu bālā[12] mithu[13] aññamaññaṃ:
sakaṃ sakaṃ diṭṭhim akaṃsu saccaṃ,
tasmā hi 'bālo' ti paraṃ dahanti." 5.
883. "Yam āhu 'saccaṃ tathiyan' ti[14] eke,
tam āhu aññe 'tucchaṃ musā' ti,
evam[10] pi[15] viggayha vivādiyanti,[16]
kasmā na ekaṃ samaṇā vadanti." 6.
884. "Ekaṃ hi saccaṃ na dutīyam[17] atthi,
yasmiṃ[18] pajāno vivade[19] pajānaṃ,
nānā te[20] saccāni sayaṃ thunanti,[21]
tasmā na ekaṃ samaṇā vadanti." 7.

---

1 *So* B^{aim} (*cf.* 881[a]); C^{kb} Fsb. ve.

2 *So* B^{ai}; B^{m} sabbe v' ime bālā, C^{kb} sabbe v' ime dānā bālā.

3 B^{ai} suhinapaññā.

4 C^{kb} Fsb. ve pana, B^{i} ce na, B^{am} ceva na, Pj. (c'eva na *and*) ce pana.

5 B^{a} -nā. 6 B^{i} ma-. 7 B^{a} te.

8 C^{kb} parihīnapakko, B^{ai} pi hinapañño, B^{m} pi nihīnapañño.

9 Fsb. -ī. 10 B^{ai} -aṃ.

11 B^{aim} tathivan, Pj. tathiyaṃ *and* tathivaṃ.

12 B^{aim} -o. 13 B^{a} pithu, B^{i} misu.

14 *So* Fsb. (*cf.* 882[a]); C^{kb} B^{m} tathivan ti, B^{i} kathivadanti, B^{a} tadhivan ti.

15 B^{i} *omits* pi. 16 B^{aim} -ayanti.

17 C^{b} B^{ai} -tiyaṃ. 18 B^{a} -smi. 19 B^{ai} -re.

20 B^{aim} nānāto. 21 B^{i} phu-, B^{a} pu-, B^{m} phuṭanti.

885. "Kasmā nu saccāni vadanti nānā
pavādiyāse kusalā vadānā:
saccāni su tāni[1] bahūni nānā,
udāhu te takkam anussaranti." 8.

886. "Na h' eva saccāni bahūni nānā,
aññatra saññāya niccāni[2] loke,
takkañ ca[3] diṭṭhīsu pakappayitvā
'saccaṃ, musā' ti dvayadhammam[4] āhu. 9.

887. Diṭṭhe sute sīlavate[5] mute vā
ete ca[6] nissāya vimānadassī[7]
vinicchaye ṭhatva[8] pahassamāno[9]
'bālo paro akusalo' ti cāha.[10] 10.

888. Yen' eva 'bālo' ti[11] paraṃ dahāti,[12]
tenātumānaṃ 'kusalo' ti cāha:
sayam attanā[13] so[14] kusalo[15] vadāno
aññaṃ vimāneti, tath'[16] eva pāvā.[17] 11.

[F. 166]. 889. Atīsaraṃdiṭṭhiyā[18] so samatto
mānena matto paripuṇṇamānī[19]
sayam eva sāmaṃ manasābhisitto,
diṭṭhī hi[20] sā tassa tathā samattā. 12.

890. Parassa ce hi vacasā nihīno,
tumo sahā hoti nihīnapañño:
atha ce sayaṃ vedagū[21] hoti dhīro,
na koci bālo samaṇesu atthi. 13.

---

1 Fsb. sutāni (Pj. *is silent*).
2 B^{a} caccāni, B^{i} caccā.
3 B^{i} -aṃ ca, B^{a} -a cca.
4 *So* B^{aim}; C^{kb} daya-.
5 *So* Fsb.; C^{kb} B^{aim} sīlabb-.
6 *So* B^{aim} Pj.; C^{kb} etesu.
7 B^{ai} -i.
8 *So* C^{k}; C^{b} B^{ai} Fsb. -tvā.
9 *So* C^{b} (Pj.); C^{k} pabhassa-, B^{ai} sahassa-.
10 *So* B^{aim} Pj.; C^{kb} cāhu.
11 B^{ai} *omit* ti.
12 B^{ai} dahati, C^{b} ti.
13 B^{aim} -o.
14 B^{ai} *omit* so.
15 *So* B^{am}; B^{i} -le, C^{kb} -lā (<885^{b}, *etc.*).
16 B^{aim} tad.
17 B^{m} pāva, B^{ai} pāthā.
18 C^{k} atīsaraṃ- *corr. from* atīsāraṃ-, B^{aim} atisāradiṭṭhiyā.
19 C^{kb} B^{i} -i.
20 B^{ai} diṭṭhi, *omitting* hi.
21 C^{k} B^{am} Fsb. -u.

891. 'Aññaṃ ito yâbhivadanti[1] dhammaṃ,
aparaddhā suddhim akevalīno,'[2]
evaṃ hi[3] tithyā[4] puthuso vadanti,
sandiṭṭhirāgena *hi te* 'bhirattā. 14.

892. 'Idh' eva suddhi'[5] iti vādiyanti,[6]
nāññesu dhammesu visuddhim āhu,
evam[7] pi tithyā[4] puthuso niviṭṭhā
sakāyane tattha daḷhaṃ vadānā. 15.

893. Sakāyane câpi[8] daḷhaṃ vadāno
kam ettha 'bālo' ti paraṃ daheyya:
sayam eva so medhakaṃ āvaheyya
paraṃ vadaṃ bālam asuddhidhammaṃ.[9] 16.

894. Vinicchaye[10] ṭhatvā sayaṃ pamāya
uddhaṃ so[11] lokasmiṃ vivādam eti,
hitvāna sabbāni vinicchayāni
na medhakaṃ kurute jantu loke" ti 17.

CŪḶAVIYŪHASUTTAṂ[12] NIṬṬHITAṂ.

[F. 167].

13. *Mahāviyūhasutta.*

895. "Ye kec' ime diṭṭhi paribbasānā
'idam eva saccan' ti vivādiyanti,[13]
sabbe va te nindam anvānayanti
atho pasaṃsam[14] pi labhanti tattha." 1.

---

1 C^{b} sābhi-, B^{a} parâbhi-.
2 B^{aim} akevalī te (*in* B^{a} -phali, B^{i} -vali), *cf.* 878^{d}.
3 B^{aim} Fsb. evam pi.
4 C^{k} B^{m} titthyā, B^{a} titthā, B^{i} tityā.
* *to* * B^{a} titthā, B^{i} tikkhyā, B^{m} titthyā.
5 *So* B^{ai} (Pj.) *cf.* 824^{a}; C^{kb} B^{m} Fsb. -iṃ.
6 B^{m} vādayanti. 7 B^{ai} evaṃ. 8 B^{aim} vā pi.
9 *So* B^{ai} Pj. (=asuddhadhammaṃ); C^{kb} Fsb. asuddha-.
10 B^{a} *adds* ca, B^{i} va. 11 *So* B^{ai} Pj.; C^{kb} yo, B^{m} sa.
12 B^{am} Cūlabyūha-, B^{i} Cūlabruha-.
13 B^{ai} ca vādiyanti. 14 B^{ai} -aṃ.

896. "Appaṃ hi etaṃ na alaṃ[1] samāya,[2]
duve[3] vivādassa[4] phalāni brūmi,
etam[5] pi disvā na vivādiyetha[6]
khemâbhipassaṃ[7] avivādabhūmiṃ.[8] 2.
897. Yā kāc' imā sammutiyo puthujjā,[9]
sabbā va etā na upeti vidvā,[10]
anūpayo[11] so upayaṃ kim eyya[12]
diṭṭhe sute khantim[13] akubbamāno.[14] 3.
898. Sīluttamā saññamenâhu suddhiṃ[15]
vataṃ samādāya upaṭṭhitāse
'idh' eva[16] sikkhema, ath' assa suddhiṃ'[15]
bhavūpanītā kusalā vadānā. 4.
899. Sace cuto sīlavatāto[17] hoti,
sa[18] vedhati[19] kammaṃ virādhayitvā,[20]
sa[18] jappati[19] paṭṭhayatīdha[21] suddhiṃ[15]
satthā va hīno[22] pavasaṃ gharamhā. 5.
900. Sīlabbataṃ vâpi[23] pahāya sabbaṃ
kammañ ca sāvajjanavajjam[24] etaṃ

---

1 B^{ai} nâlaṃ.
2 B^{ai} pam-.
3 B^{i} dve.
4 B^{i} vādassa.
5 C^{kb} Fsb. evam, B^{aim} etaṃ.
6 B^{aim} -ayetha.
7 *So* B^{a} Pj. (=kheman ti passamāno < Nidd.); C^{k} B^{i} -passa, C^{b} -phassa.
8 B^{ai} (Pj.) -bhūmaṃ (Nidd. -bhummaṃ).
9 B^{i} -jjanā.
10 C^{b} vivā.
11 C^{b} B^{ai} anup-.
12 C^{kb} upasaṃkimeyya, B^{a} uyaṃkameyya, B^{i} upayaṃ kim upeyya, B^{m} upayaṃ kipeyya.
13 B^{im} -i.
14 B^{m} pakrubb-.
15 B^{ai} -i.
16 C^{b} icc- eva.
17 *MSS.* sīlabba-; C^{b} -tānino, B^{a} -tāko, B^{im} -tato, (Pj. sīlavatato).
18 B^{aim} pa-.
19 Fsb. -tī.
20 *So* B^{i} Pj.; B^{a} virāyapayitva, C^{kb} nirādhayitvā.
21 B^{aim} -ti ca.
22 B^{i} satthā vihino.
23 B^{ai} câpi.
24 B^{ai} Pj. Fsb. sāvajjānavajjam; *cf.* 534^{b}.

'suddhi,[1] asuddhī'[2] ti apatthayāno
virato care santim anuggahāya. 6.

[F. 168]. 901. Tapûpanissāya[3] jigucchitaṃ vā
atha vā pi diṭṭhaṃ va[4] sutaṃ mutaṃ vā
uddhaṃsarā[5] suddhim[6] anutthuṇanti[7]
avītataṇhāse bhavābhavesu. 7.

902. Patthayamānassa[8] hi jappitāni
saṃvedhitaṃ[9] câpi[10] pakappitesu:
cutūpapāto idha yassa n' atthi,
sa kena vedheyya[11] kuhiñ[12] ca[13] jappe. 8.

903. "Yam āhu dhammaṃ 'paraman' ti ek
tam eva 'hīnan' ti panâhu aññe:
sacco nu vâdo katamo imesaṃ,
sabbe va hîme[14] kusalā vadānā. 9.

904. Sakaṃ[15] hi dhammaṃ paripuṇṇam āhu
aññassa dhammaṃ pana hīnam āhu,
evam[16] pi viggayha[17] vivādiyanti
sakaṃ sakaṃ sammutim āhu saccaṃ." 10.

905. "Parassa ce[18] vambhayitena hīno,[19]
na koci dhammesu visesi assa,[20]
puthū[21] hi aññassa vadanti dhammaṃ
nihīnato samhi daḷhaṃ vadānā. 11.

---

[1] *So* C^{k}; C^{b} (Pj.) Fsb. -iṃ, B^{ai} -i.

[2] *So* C^{kb}; B^{ai} (Pj.) Fsb. -in.

[3] B^{i} tamupa-.

[4] B^{aim} ca.

[5] B^{ai} -parā.

[6] *So* B^{ai}; Pj. -iṃ, C^{kb} -am.

[7] C^{b} aṇu-, B^{a} -ttananti, B^{im} -tthunanti.

[8] B^{i} patthiya-.

[9] C^{k} samveditaṃ, B^{aim} pavedhitaṃ.

[10] B^{aim} vā pi.

[11] C^{k} B^{a} vedeyya.

[12] B^{ai} -i.

[13] *So* C^{b} B^{i} Pj.; C^{k} B^{a} Fsb. ci; Nidd. kuhiṃ pajappe ti kiṃ hi jappeyya pajappeyya. . . .

[14] C^{k} B^{ai} h' ime.

[15] B^{ai} -añ.

* *to* * B^{ai} tam eva hinan ti panâhu aññe = 903^{b}.

[16] B^{i} evaṃ, B^{a} etaṃ, C^{kb} etam.

[17] C^{k} vigayha.

[18] C^{k} ve *or* ce.

[19] C^{kb} vamh-, B^{ai} vambhayite nihīne.

[20] B^{ai} assu.

[21] B^{ai} puthu.

906. Sadhammapūjā ca panā tath' eva:
yathā pasaṃsanti sakāyanāni,
sabbe va[1] vādā tathivā[2] bhaveyyuṃ,[3]
suddhī[4] hi nesaṃ paccattam[5] eva. 12.

907. Na brāhmaṇassa paraneyyam atthi
dhammesu niccheyya samuggahītaṃ,
tasmā vivādāni upātivatto,
na hi seṭṭhato[6] passati dhammam aññaṃ. 13.

[F. 169]. 908. 'Jānāmi passāmi, tath' eva etaṃ'
diṭṭhiyā eke[7] paccenti suddhiṃ:[4]
addakkhi ce,[8] kiṃ hi[9] tumassa tena,
atisitvā aññena vadanti suddhiṃ.[4] 14.

909. Passaṃ[10] naro dakkhiti[11] nāmarūpaṃ,
disvāna vāññassati[12] tāni-m-eva:
kāmaṃ bahuṃ passatu[13] appakaṃ vā,
na hi tena suddhiṃ kusalā vadanti. 15.

910. Nivissavādī[4] na hi[14] suddhināyo[15]
pakappitaṃ[16] diṭṭhi purekkharāno,[17]
yaṃ[18] nissito, tattha subhaṃ vadāno
suddhiṃvado[19] tattha tath' addasā[20] so. 16.

911. Na brāhmaṇo kappam upeti saṃkhaṃ[21]
na diṭṭhisārī[22] na pi[23] ñāṇabandhu,

---

[1] *So* (Pj.) B[im]; C[kb] Fsb. pa-; B[a] vi-.
[2] *So* C[kb] B[m], *cf.* 882[a]; B[ai] tath' eva.
[3] B[ai] -aṃ.
[4] B[ai] -i.
[5] B[i] -attham.
[6] C[b] heṭṭhato.
[7] B[ai] ete.
[8] C[kb] ve.
[9] B[im] kiñci, B[a] kicci.
[10] C[b] passati, B[a] passa.
[11] B[aim] dakkhati.
[12] B[ai] c' aññassati.
[13] C[b] -ti.
[14] B[ai] pi.
[15] B[ai] suppinayo, B[m] subbināyo (Nidd. na hi subbināyo = dubbinayo, duññāpayo . . .).
[16] *So* Pj.; C[kb] -tā, B[m] -to, B[a] pakampitā, B[i] pakappataṃ.
[17] B[ai] purakkha-.
[18] B[ai] yan.
[19] B[ai] suddhiv-.
[20] B[a] tathāddasa.
[21] B[aim] -ā.
[22] B[i] diṭṭhe-, C[b] B[ai] -sāri.
[23] B[a] nānvi, B[i] nāvi.

ñatvā ca so sammutiyo[1] puthujjā[2]
upekhati,[3] uggahaṇanta-m-aññe.[4] 17.
912. Visajja ganthāni[5] munîdha loke
vivādajātesu na[6] vaggasārī[7]
santo asantesu upekkhako so
anuggaho, uggahaṇanta-m-aññe.[8] 18.
913. Pubbāsave hitvā nave[9] akubbaṃ
na chandagū no pi[10] nivissavādo,[11]
sa vippamutto diṭṭhigatehi dhīro
na lippati[12] loke anattagarahī.[13] 19.
[F. 170]. 914. Sa[14] sabbadhammesu visenibhūto,
yaṃ kiñci diṭṭhaṃ va[15] sutaṃ mutaṃ vā,
sa pannabhāro muni vippayutto[16]
na kappiyo nûparato[17] na patthiyo "[18]
ti Bhagavā ti 20.

MAHĀVIYŪHASUTTAṂ[19] NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

[1] B^{a} -matiyo. [2] B^{i} -jjanā.

[3] Fsb. upekhatī.

[4] *So* Pj. (=uggahaṇanti aññe, aññe tā sammutiyo uggaṇhantī ti vuttaṃ hoti); C^{kb} Fsb. uggahaṇaṃ (*in* C^{b} -taṃ) tam aññe; B^{aim} uggahaṇanti (*in* B^{ai} -nanti)-m-aññe.

[5] B^{ai} gandhāni. [6] B^{ai} -jāte puna.

[7] C^{k} B^{ai} -i.

[8] *MSS. as in* 911^{d}, *but here* C^{b} uggahaṇaṃ, B^{a} uggahaṇanti.

[9] C^{b} naṃve, B^{a} -na so. [10] B^{aim} nāpi.

[11] B^{ai} -vādi, B^{m} -vādī.

[12] C^{b} lippa, B^{im} limpati, Fsb. -tī.

[13] B^{a} anuttaragarahi, B^{i} anatthagarati.

[14] *So* B^{m}, *cf.* 193^{a} (Pj. so); C^{kb} na, B^{ai} *omit* sa.

[15] B^{ai} ca. [16] B^{im} -mutto.

[17] C^{b} B^{a} n' upa-, B^{i} mupa-. [18] B^{ai} pattiyo.

[19] B^{a} -byūha-, B^{i} -brūha-.

14. *Tuvaṭakasutta.*

915. "Pucchāmi taṃ Ādiccabandhuṃ[1]
vivekaṃ santipadañ ca mahesiṃ:[2]
kathaṃ disvā nibbāti bhikkhu
anupādiyāno lokasmiṃ[3] kiñci." 1.
916. "Mūlaṃ papañcasaṃkhāyā[4]
ti Bhagavā
'mantā asmī'[5] ti sabbam uparundhe,[6]
yā kāci taṇhā ajjhattaṃ,
tāsaṃ[7] vinayā[8] sadā sato sikkhe. 2.
917. Yaṃ kiñci[9] dhammam abhijaññā
ajjhattam atha vā pi bahiddhā,
na tena thamaṃ[10] kubbetha,
na hi sā nibbuti sataṃ vuttā: 3.
918. seyyo na tena maññeyya
nīceyyo atha vā pi sarikkho,—
puṭṭho[11] anekarūpehi
nātumānaṃ vikappayan[12] tiṭṭhe. 4.
919. Ajjhattam eva upasame,[13]
nāññato[14] bhikkhu santim eseyya:
ajjhattaṃ upasantassa
n' atthi attā,[15] kuto nirattaṃ[16] vā. 5.

---

[1] *So* C^{kb} Pj.; B^{aim} -u.
[2] B^{aim} -i.
[3] B^{a} -smi.
[4] B^{i} papañcaṃ saṅkh-.
[5] B^{ai} -i.
[6] B^{ai} -ruddhe.
[7] B^{m} tāsa.
[8] *So* C^{b} B^{am}; C^{k} vināyā (*corr. to* vinayā?), B^{i} vināya, Pj. *paraphrases* vinayāya.
[9] *So MSS. and* Pj. (*cf.* 800[1]).
[10] *So* C^{kb} Pj. (=mānaṃ <Nidd.); B^{ai} Fsb. mānaṃ.
[11] *So MSS.* (*i.e.* phuṭṭho, Nidd. = pareto samohito samannāgato, *cf.* 736[a]).
[12] B^{aim} -aṃ.
[13] B^{ai} *add* va.
[14] B^{aim} (Pj.) na aññ-; C^{k} nāñato.
[15] *So* C^{kb} B^{im}; B^{a} atthā (Pj. *is silent*), Fsb. attaṃ (*cf.* 787[c]).
[16] B^{m} nirattha.

[F. 171]. 920. Majjhe yathā samuddassa
ūmi[1] no jāyatī,[2] ṭhito hoti,
evaṃ ṭhito anej' assa:
ussadaṃ bhikkhu na kareyya kuhiñci" 6.
921. "Akittayi vivaṭacakkhu
sakkhi dhammaṃ parissayavinayaṃ,[3]
paṭipadaṃ[4] vadehi, bhaddan te,[5]
pātimokkhaṃ atha vā pi samādhiṃ."[6] 7.
922. "Cakkhūhi[7] n' eva lol' assa,
gāmakathāya āvaraye sotaṃ,
rase ca[8] nânugijjheyya,
na ca mamāyetha kiñci lokasmiṃ.[9] 8.
923. Phassena yadā phuṭṭh'[10] assa,
paridevaṃ bhikkhu na kareyya kuhiñci,
bhavañ ca nâbhijappeyya[11]
bheravesu ca na sampavedheyya.[12] 9.
924. Annānam atho pānānaṃ[13]
khādaniyānaṃ atho pi vatthānaṃ
laddhā na sannidhiṃ[6] kayirā,[14]
na ca[15] parittase tāni alabhamāno.[16] 10.
925. Jhāyī[6] na pādalol' assa,
virame kukkuccaṃ, na-ppamajjeyya,
atha āsanesu[17] sayanesu[18]
appasaddesu bhikkhu vihareyya. 11.

---

1 B^{ai} ummi.
2 *So* C^{b}; C^{k} B^{aim} Fsb. -ti.
3 *So* C^{k} Pj. (=parissayavinayanaṃ < Nidd.); C^{b} parissavinayaṃ, B^{ai} parisayaṃ vinayaṃ, B^{m} parissayam vināyaṃ (*metri causa*).
4 B^{a} *adds* saṃ.
5 B^{ai} bhadante.
6 B^{ai} -i.
7 B^{ai} -uhi.
8 *So* B^{am} (*cf.* 854[d]); B^{i} rase ce, C^{b} *omits* ca, C^{k} raseta, Fsb. rasena.
9 B^{a} -smi.
10 B^{i} puṭṭh', B^{m} phuṭ'.
11 C^{b} nâbhipajjeyya.
12 B^{ai} samp-.
13 B^{ai} pāṇ-.
14 B^{i} kāyirā, B^{a} kiriyirā.
15 B^{ai} *omit* na ca.
16 B^{ai} alabbha-.
17 B^{im} athâsa-.
18 B^{a} vivitte, B^{im} vivittesu.

926\. Niddaṃ na bahulīkareyya,[1]
jāgariyaṃ bhajeyya ātāpī,[2]
tandiṃ[3] māyaṃ hassaṃ[4] khiḍḍaṃ
methunaṃ vippajahe[5] savibhūsaṃ. 12.

[F. 172]. 927. Āthabbaṇaṃ[6] supinaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ
no vidahe atho pi nakkhattaṃ,
virutañ[7] ca gabbhakaraṇaṃ[8]
tikicchaṃ[9] māmako na seveyya. 13.

928\. Nindāya na-ppavedheyya,
na uṇṇameyya[10] pasaṃsito bhikkhu,[11]
lobhaṃ saha macchariyena
kodhaṃ pesuṇiyañ ca[12] panudeyya.[13] 14.

929\. Kayavikkaye na tiṭṭheyya,
upavādaṃ bhikkhu na kareyya kuhiñci,
gāme ca nābhisajjeyya,
lābhakamyā[14] janaṃ na lāpayeyya.[15] 15.

930\. Na ca katthitā[16] siyā bhikkhu,
na ca[17] vācaṃ payutaṃ[18] bhāseyya,
pāgabbhiyaṃ na sikkheyya,
kathaṃ viggāhikaṃ[19] na kathayeyya.[20] 16.

931\. Mosavajje na niyyetha,
sampajāno[21] saṭhāni[22] na kayirā,

---

[1] B^{aim} bahulaṃ na kareyya.
[2] C^{b} B^{ai} -i.
[3] B^{ai} tanti.
[4] B^{i} hasaṃ.
[5] B^{ai} vippajjahe.
[6] *So* C^{k}; C^{b} athabbanaṃ, B^{aim} āthappanaṃ (*in* B^{a} āta-).
[7] C^{k} B^{m} virū-, B^{ai} vidū-.
[8] B^{aim} -kāraṇaṃ.
[9] B^{i} -a.
[10] B^{i} ukkameyya, B^{a} *omits* na uṇṇameyya.
[11] B^{ai} -uṃ.
[12] C^{b} pesuni-, B^{a} pesuṇipacca, B^{i} pesuṇiyaṃ ca.
[13] B^{m} pānu-.
[14] C^{k} B^{m} -ya, B^{ai} lābhaṃkammyā (*in* B^{a} -kampyā).
[15] B^{ai} lapayeyya, B^{m} lapeyya.
[16] B^{i} kittitā.
[17] B^{ai} na c' eva.
[18] B^{aim} -yuttaṃ.
[19] B^{ai} -itaṃ.
[20] B^{aim} katheyya.
[21] B^{ai} sapp-.
[22] *So* C^{b} B^{m}; C^{k} B^{ai} sathāni.

atha jīvitena paññāya
sīlavatena[1] nāññam[2] atimaññe. 17.

932. Sutvā rusito[3] bahuṃ[4] vācaṃ
samaṇānaṃ[5] puthuvacanānaṃ
pharusena ne[6] na paṭivajjā,[7]
na hi santo paṭisenikaronti. 18.

933. Etañ[8] ca dhammam aññāya
vicinaṃ bhikkhu sadā sato sikkhe,
[F. 173]. 'santī' ti nibbutiṃ ñatvā
sāsane Gotamassa na-ppamajjeyya. 19.

934. Abhibhū hi so anabhibhūto[9]
sakkhi dhammaṃ anītiham adassī[10]
tasmā hi tassa Bhagavato
sāsane appamatto sadā namassam anusikkhe"
ti Bhagavā ti 20.

TUVAṬAKASUTTAṂ[11] NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

15. *Attadaṇḍasutta.*

935. "Attadaṇḍā bhayaṃ jātaṃ, janaṃ passatha medhakaṃ,
saṃvegaṃ kittayissāmi yathā saṃvijitaṃ[12] mayā. 1.

---

[1] *MSS.* Fsb. sīlabb-. [2] B^a nāññ', B^l n' aññ'.

[3] *So* C^b Pj.; C^k rū-, B^a dū-, B^l du-.

[4] Pj^s -u.

[5] B^a *adds* vā, Pj. samaṇānaṃ vā puthuvacanaṃ (=samaṇānaṃ vā khattiyādibhedānaṃ vā aññesaṃ puthuvacanānaṃ bahum pi aniṭṭhavacanaṃ sutvā).

[6] B^l *omits* ne. [7] B^{im} na-ppaṭi-.

[8] (Pj. evañ). [9] C^k anabhibhūsito.

[10] B^{al} -i.

[11] B^{im} Tuvaṭṭaka- (*cf. the* uddāna).

[12] *So* B^{aim} (Pj.) Nidd. (=yathā mayā attā yeva saṃvejito . . .); C^{kb} Fsb. saṃviditaṃ.

936. Phandamānaṃ pajaṃ disvā macche appodake yathā
aññamaññehi vyāruddhe[1] disvā maṃ[2] bhayam
āvisi. 2.
937. Samantam[3] asaro[4] loko, disā sabbā sameritā,[5]
icchaṃ bhavanam attano nāddasāsiṃ[6] anositaṃ, 3.
938. osāne tv-eva vyāruddhe[1] disvā me aratī[7] ahu,—
ath' ettha sallaṃ[8] addakkhiṃ[7] duddasaṃ hadayanis-
sitaṃ. 4.
939. Yena sallena otiṇṇo disā sabbā vidhāvati,
[F. 174]. tam eva sallaṃ abbuyha na dhāvati, nisīdati.[9] 5.
940. Tattha sikkhānugīyanti:[10]
Yāni loke gathitāni,[11] na tesu pasuto siyā,
nibbijjha[12] sabbaso kāme sikkhe nibbānam attano. 6.
941. Sacco siyā appagabbho amāyo rittapesuṇo
akkodhano, lobhapāpaṃ[13] vevicchaṃ[14] vitare[15]
muni. 7.
942. Niddaṃ[16] tandiṃ[17] sahe thīnaṃ,[18] pamādena na saṃ-
vase,[19]
atimāne[20] na tiṭṭheyya nibbānamanaso naro. 8.

---

[1] B[al] byā-, B[a] -duddhe. [2] C[b] naṃ.
[3] C[b] samante-m-, C[k] samanente-m-.
[4] *So* C[kb] Pj[k] (=asāro niccasārarahito <Nidd.), B[aim] Pj[s] Fsb. asāro.
[5] B[al] -ikā.
[6] B[i] n' add-, B[al] -i, B[m] nāddassāmi.
[7] B[al] -i. [8] B[al] -am.
[9] B[i] na sidati.
[10] B[a] -kriyanti, B[i] -griyanti, B[m] -grīyanti.
[11] B[aim] gadhi-.
[12] *So MSS.;* Nidd.=paṭivijjhitvā, *cf.* 516[c], (Pj. nibbijja).
[13] *So* Fsb.; C[kb] -pāpa-, B[aim] -pāpakaṃ.
[14] *So* B[m]; B[al] vevecc(h)aṃ, C[kb] Pj. vemicchaṃ (*i.e.* vev-); Pj.=macchariyaṃ, *cf.* Asl. 375.
[15] B[al] ninitare, B[m] nitare. [16] *So* B[aim] Pj.; C[kb] nindaṃ.
[17] B[a] tanti, B[i] tandi.
[18] C[b] sabhe pītaṃ, B[al] sasotthinaṃ, B[m] sahe-tthīnaṃ.
[19] B[al] -vāse. [20] B[al] -ṇe.

943. Mosavajje na niyyetha, rūpe sneham na kubbaye,
mānañ ca parijāneyya, sāhasā[1] virato care. 9.
944. Purāṇaṃ nâbhinandeyya, nave khantiṃ[2] na kubbaye,[3]
hīyamāne[4] na soceyya, ākāsaṃ na sito siyā. 10.
945. Gedhaṃ brūmi "mahogho" ti, ājavaṃ[5] brūmi jappanaṃ,
ārammaṇaṃ pakappanaṃ, kāmapaṃko duraccayo.[6] 11.
[F. 175]. 946. Saccā avokkamma muni[7] thale tiṭṭhati brāhmaṇo,
sabbaṃ so[8] paṭinissajja[9] sa ve santo ti vuccati, 12.
947. sa ve vidvā, sa vedagū, ñatvā dhammaṃ anissitc
sammā so loke iriyāno na pihetîdha[10] kassaci. 13.
948. Yo 'dha[11] kāme accatari[12] saṃgaṃ loke duraccayaṃ,[13]
na so socati nâjjheti[14] chinnasoto abandhano. 14.
949. Yaṃ pubbe, taṃ visosehi,[15] pacchā te mâhu kiñcanaṃ,
majjhe ce no gahessasi, upasanto carissasi. 15.
950. Sabbaso nāmarūpasmiṃ[16] yassa n' atthi mamāyitaṃ,
asatā ca na socati, sa ve loke na jiyyati.[17] 16.
951. Yassa n' atthi 'idam[18] me' ti 'paresaṃ' vā pi kiñcanaṃ,
mamattaṃ[19] so asaṃvindaṃ 'n' atthi me' ti na socati. 17.

---

[1] B^{ai} sa-. [2] B^{ai} -i.
[3] B^{ai} kruppaye, B^{m} krubbaye. [4] B^{ai} hiyyamāna(ṃ).
[5] C^{k} ājava, C^{b} āvajaṃ B^{a} avamaṃ.
[6] B^{i} duruccayo. [7] C^{k} -ī.
[8] B^{ai} sabbaso. [9] B^{ai} -nisajja.
[10] B^{a} piyepidha, B^{i} pihevidha. [11] B^{ai} ca.
[12] B^{i} accutiri. [13] B^{a} duruccaya.
[14] Pj. = nâbhijjhati.
[15] C^{b} visesehi, B^{i} visoseti.
[16] B^{ai} -smi. [17] C^{kb} jīyyati.
[18] B^{a} ida, B^{im} idaṃ. [19] B^{ai} pamatt(h)aṃ.

952. Aniṭṭhuri[1] ananugiddho[2] anejo sabbadhī[3] samo—
tam ānisaṃsaṃ pabrūmi pucchito avikampinaṃ.[4] 18.
[F. 176]. 953. Anejassa vijānato n' atthi kācini saṃkhiti,[5]
virato so viyārambhā khemaṃ passati[6] sabbadhi. 19.
954. Na samesu na omesu na ussesu vadate muni,
santo so vītamaccharo nādeti na nirassatī "[7]
ti Bhagavā ti[8] 20.

ATTADAṆḌASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

16. *Sāriputtasutta.*[9]

955. "Na me diṭṭho ito pubbe
icc-āyasmā Sāriputto
na-ssuto[10] uda kassa ci
evaṃ vagguvado satthā Tusitā[11] gaṇi-m-āgato 1.
956. sadevakassa lokassa, yathā dissati cakkhumā:
sabbaṃ[12] tamaṃ vinodetvā eko va ratim ajjhagā.[13] 2.

---

[1] B^{m} anuṭhurī (Pj. anuddharī *and* anuṭṭhurī), B^{a} anuṭhani, B^{i} anuṭṭhāni; *in* Nidd. niṭṭhuriyaṃ *is explained like* issā *at* Vibhaṅga 357^{22}.

[2] C^{k} anānugiddho. [3] B^{ai} -i.

[4] C^{kb} Fsb. avikampitaṃ; Nidd. = avikampinaṃ puggalānaṃ.

[5] *Cf.* A. III 170^{16} kvacini; Fsb. Pj. kāci nisaṃkhiti (= puññābhisaṃkhārādisu yo koci saṃkhāro . . . <Nidd., *cf.* D. III 217^{25}); C^{kb} kānici (C^{b} -vi) saṃkhiti, B^{am} kāci nisaṃkhati, B^{i} koci nisaṃkhātī.

[6] B^{ai} paras(s)ati. [7] B^{aim} nidass-.

[8] C^{kb} B^{a} Fsb. *omit* ti.

[9] Pj. Therapañhasuttan ti pi vuccati. *Cf. subscriptio* (*v. l.*) *and* uddāna.

[10] B^{ai} na suto. [11] B^{ai} Tussi-.

[12] B^{a} ampan, B^{i} sabban.

[13] *So* Pj. <Nidd.; *MSS.* eko ca . . .; Fsb. eko carati majjhagā.

957. Tam[1] Buddhaṃ asitaṃ tādiṃ[2] akuhaṅ[3] gaṇim āgataṃ
bahunnam idha baddhānaṃ[4] atthi pañhena āga-
miṃ :[5] 3.
958. Bhikkhuno vijigucchato bhajato[6] rittam āsanaṃ
rukkhamūlaṃ susānaṃ vā, pabbatānaṃ guhāsu vā 4.
[F. 177]. 959. uccāvacesu[7] sayanesu, kīvanto tattha bheravā,
yehi bhikkhu na vedheyya nigghose[8] sayanāsane. 5.
960. Kati parissayā[9] loke gacchato amataṃ disaṃ,
ye bhikkhu abhisambhave pantamhi sayanāsane. 6.
961. Ky-āssa[10] vyappathayo[11] assu, ky-āss' assu[12] idha
gocarā,
kāni sīlabbatān' assu pahitattassa bhikkhuno. 7.
962. Kaṃ so sikkhaṃ samādāya ekodi[13] nipako sato
kammāro rajatassêva niddhame malam attano." 8.

963. "Vijigucchamānassa yad idaṃ phāsu,[14]
Sāriputtā ti Bhagavā
rittāsanaṃ[15] sayanaṃ sevato ce
sambodhikāmassa, yathānudhammaṃ
taṃ[16] te pavakkhāmi yathā pajānaṃ. 9.
964. Pañcannaṃ[17] dhīro bhayānaṃ na bhāye
bhikkhu sato (sa)[18] pariyantacārī :[19]
ḍaṃsādhipātānaṃ[20] siriṃsapānaṃ[21]
manussaphassānaṃ catuppadānaṃ, 10.

---

1 B^{aim} taṃ.
2 B^{ai} -i.
3 B^{ai} akuhi, B^{m} akuhiṃ.
4 B^{a} paṭhānaṃ, B^{i} buddho naṃ.
5 B^{ai} Pj. Fsb. -aṃ.
6 C^{b} bhañjato, B^{a} bhajeto.
7 B^{ai} uccav-.
8 B^{a} nigghasesa, B^{i} nigghāse.
9 B^{a} parisayā, B^{a} parisahā.
10 C^{b} kāyāssa, B^{aim} ky-assa.
11 C^{b} vyāppa-, B^{aim} byapa-.
12 B^{aim} kān' assu.
13 B^{i} ekodhi.
14 C^{b} B^{i} pāsu.
15 *So* B^{ai}; C^{kb} -na.
16 B^{aim} tan.
17 Fsb. -nna.
18 C^{kb} *omit* sa.
19 C^{b} -sāri.
20 B^{ai} taṃs-.
21 B^{ai} sarisa-.

965\. paradhammikānam pi na santaseyya
disvā pi tesaṃ bahubheravāni,
athāparāni abhisambhaveyya
parissayāni[1] kusalānuesī.[2] 11.

[F. 178]. 966. Ātaṃkaphassena khudāya phuṭṭho
sītaṃ accuṇhaṃ[3] adhivāsayeyya,
sa tehi phuṭṭho bahudhā anoko
viriyaṃ parakkamma daḷhaṃ kareyya. 12.

967\. Theyyaṃ na kareyya,[4] na musā bhaṇeyya,
mettāya phasse[5] tasathāvarāni,[6]
yad āvilattaṃ[7] manaso vijaññā,
'kaṇhassa pakkho' ti vinodayeyya. 13.

968\. Kodhātimānassa vasaṃ na gacche,
mūlam pi tesaṃ palikhañña tiṭṭhe,
atha-ppiyaṃ vā pana appiyaṃ vā
addhā bhavanto abhisambhaveyya. 14.

969\. Paññaṃ[8] purakkhatvā[9] kalyāṇapītī[10]
vikkhambhaye tāni[11] parissayāni,
aratiṃ[12] sahetha sayanamhi[13] pante,[14]
caturo sahetha paridevadhamme: 15.

970\. 'kiṃ su[15] asissāmi, kuvaṃ[16] vā asissaṃ
dukkhaṃ vata settha,[17] kuv' ajja[18] sessaṃ'
ete vitakke paridevaneyye[19]
vinayetha[20] sekho aniketasārī.[21] 16.

---

[1] B^{a} parissagahāni. [2] *MSS.* -i.
[3] B^{a} khātuṇhaṃ, B^{i} cātuṇhaṃ, B^{m} athuṇhaṃ.
[4] *So MSS.* Pj. (<966[d] ?). [5] C^{b} -etha, B^{i} passe.
[6] B^{a} vāsakāvarāni, B^{i} vāsathāparāni.
[7] B^{ai} -littaṃ. [8] B^{ai} pu-.
[9] B^{ai} purakkhitvā, B^{m} purekkhitvā.
[10] C^{k} kallyā-. [11] B^{ai} vani. [12] B^{ai} -i.
[13] C^{b} -nam pi. [14] B^{aim} sante. [15] Fsb. sū.
[16] *So* C^{kb} Pj. (*in* C^{k} tuvaṃ); B^{a} kudhaṃ, B^{im} kudha.
[17] B^{am} c' ettha, B^{i} vettha.
[18] *So* Pj.; C^{kb} B^{aim} kv' ajja (*in* C^{b} tv').
[19] B^{a} parivedaneyya. [20] B^{aim} vini-.
[21] B^{ai} -cāri, Pj. -cārī.

971. Annañ ca laddhā vasanañ ca kāle
mattaṃ so jaññā idha tosanatthaṃ,[1]
sotesu[2] gutto yatacāri[3] gāme
rusito[4] pi[5] vācaṃ pharusaṃ na vajjā. 17.
972. Okkhittacakkhu na ca pādalolo
jhānānuyutto bahujāgar' assa,
[F. 179]. upekham ārabbha[6] samāhitatto
takkāsayaṃ kukkucciy' ūpacchinde.[7] 18.
973. Cudito vacīhi[8] satimâbhinande,[9]
sabrahmacārīsu khilaṃ pabhinde,[10]
vācaṃ[11] pamuñce[12] kusalaṃ nâtivelaṃ,[13]
janavādadhammāya[14] na cetayeyya.[15] 19.
974. Athâparaṃ pañca rajāni loke
yesaṃ[16] satīmā[17] vinayāya sikkhe:
rūpesu[18] saddesu atho rasesu
gandhesu phassesu sahetha rāgaṃ. 20.
975. Etesu dhammesu vineyya chandaṃ
bhikkhu satīmā[16] suvimuttacitto

---

1 C^b sotan-.

2 *Cf.* 250^a; Fsb. so tesu, Pj. so (bhikkhu) tesu (paccayesu).

3 B^i yathāc-, Pj. yatacāri *and* yatucāri.

4 B^{ai} dussito.

5 C^b ti.

6 *So* B^m Fsb.; C^{kb} B^{ai} (Pj.) ārambha (= uppādetvā).

7 C^b up-; B^a kukkuccay' upacchinde, B^i kukkuccaṃ yupachinne.

8 *MSS.* Fsb. -bhi.

9 B^i satimānâbhi-.

10 B^{ai} saṃbhinne.

11 C^k -am.

12 B^{ai} -mucce.

13 C^k kusalā ti velaṃ, B^a kusalaṃ n'ativelaṃ.

14 B^{ai} janaṃ vāda-.

15 B^i codeyya.

16 C^{kb} sesaṃ.

17 C^b B^{ai} -imā.

18 B^a rup-, B^i rupp-.

kālena so samma[1] dhammaṃ parivīmaṃsamāno
ekodibhūto vihane tamaṃ so"
ti Bhagavā ti 21.

SĀRIPUTTASUTTAṂ[2] NIṬṬHITAṂ.

Aṭṭhakavaggo[3] *catuttho.*

Tass' uddānaṃ:

Kāma-Guhañ ca Duṭṭhā ca Suddhañ ca Paramā Jarā
Metteyyo ca Pasūro ca Māgandi[4] Purabhedanaṃ
Kalahaṃ[5] dve ca Vyūhāni punar eva Tuvaṭṭakaṃ
Attadaṇḍavarasuttaṃ[6] Therapañhena[7] soḷasa,
tāni etāni suttāni sabbān' Aṭṭhakavaggikā[8] ti.

---

1 *So* Ckb Bm; Bai Pj. Fsb. sammā.
2 Bi Sāriputtapaññāsuttaṃ (*i.e.* -pañhasuttaṃ).
3 Ba Aṭhavaggo, Bi Aceḷakavaggo.
4 Bai Māgaṇḍi. 5 Ck -ha.
6 Ckb Attadaṇḍaṃ Therasuttaṃ.
7 Bai tena pucchena. 8 Ck -o.

V. PĀRĀYANAVAGGA.

1. *Vatthugāthā.*

976. Kosalānaṃ[1] purā rammā agamā Dakkhiṇāpathaṃ[2]
ākiñcaññaṃ patthayāno brāhmaṇo mantapāragū.[3] 1.
[F. 180]. 977. So Assakassa visaye Aḷakassa[4] samāsane[5]
vasī[6] Godhāvarīkūle[7] uñchena[8] ca phalena ca. 2.
978. Tass' eva upanissāya gāmo ca vipulo ahū,[9]
tato jātena āyena mahāyaññam[10] akappayi, 3.
979. mahāyaññaṃ yajitvāna puna pāvisi assamaṃ.
Tasmiṃ[11] paṭipaviṭṭhamhi[12] añño āgañchi[13] brāhmaṇo 4.
980. ugghaṭṭapādo[14] tasito paṃkadanto rajassiro,[15]
so ca naṃ upasaṃkamma satāni pañca yācati. 5.
981. Tam enam Bāvarī[16] disvā āsanena nimantayi,[17]
sukhañ ca kusalaṃ pucchi, idaṃ vacanam abravi:[18] 6.
982. "Yaṃ kho mamaṃ[19] deyyadhammaṃ sabbaṃ vissajjitam[20] mayā,
anujānāhi me brahme, n' atthi pañca satāni me." 7.

---

[1] B^{ai} Kosallā-.
[2] B^{ai} Dakkhiṇa-.
[3] C^{k} B^{i} -u.
[4] B^{am} muḷa-, B^{i} maḷhā-.
[5] B^{i} -sanne.
[6] B^{im} vasi, B^{a} savi.
[7] *So* B^{m}; C^{k} Pj. -kūle *or* -kule, C^{b} B^{ai} -kule.
[8] C^{k} ujena, B^{ai} ucchena.
[9] C^{b} ahu, B^{ai} āhu.
[10] C^{b} -ām.
[11] B^{a} tasmi.
[12] B^{ai} paṭi-.
[13] B^{ai} āgacchi.
[14] B^{ai} ugghattha-.
[15] B^{ai} rajasiro.
[16] B^{ai} -i.
[17] C^{b} -ayī, B^{i} -eyi.
[18] C^{b} abrūvi *corr. from* abrūmi.
[19] B^{aim} yaṃ ce mama.
[20] B^{ai} visajj-, B^{i} -itaṃ.

983. "Sace me yācamānassa bhavaṃ nânupadassati,[1]
sattame divase tuyhaṃ muddhā phalatu sattadhā." 8.

. 181]. 984. Abhisaṃkharitvā[2] kuhako bheravaṃ so akittayi,[3]—
tassa taṃ vacanaṃ sutvā Bāvarī[4] dukkhito ahū,[5] 9.

985. ussussati anāhāro[6] sokasallasamappito,
atho pi evaṃcittassa jhāne na ramatī[7] mano. 10.

986. Utrastaṃ dukkhitaṃ disvā devatā atthakāminī[8]
Bāvariṃ upasaṃkamma idaṃ vacanam abravi:[9] 11.

987. "Na so muddhaṃ[10] pajānāti, kuhako so dhanatthiko,
muddhani muddhapāte[11] vā[12] ñāṇaṃ tassa na vijjati." 12.

988. "Bhotī[13] carahi jānāti,[14] tam me akkhāhi pucchitā[15]
muddhaṃ muddhādhipātañ ca, taṃ suṇoma vaco tava." 13.

989. "Aham p' etaṃ[16] na jānāmi, ñāṇam m'[17] ettha na vijjati,
muddhaṃ[18] muddhādhipāto[19] ca[20] Jinānaṃ[21] h' eta[22] dassanaṃ." 14.

990. "Atha ko[23] carahi jānāti[14] asmiṃ[24] puthavimaṇḍale[25]
muddhaṃ muddhādhipātañ[26] ca, tam[27] me akkhāhi devate."[28] 15.

---

[1] B^{i} -dissati, B^{m} dessati.
[2] B^{ai} -khāretvā.
[3] B^{ai} pakittayi.
[4] B^{ai} i.
[5] C^{b} ahu, B^{ai} āhu.
[6] B^{ai} aṇā-.
[7] B^{i} -ti, B^{a} -hi.
[8] B^{ai} devatā-m-att(h)akāmini (*in* B^{a} -pattha-).
[9] C^{d} abrūṃvi.
[10] B^{a} bu-.
[11] B^{im} muddhādhipāte.
[12] B^{aim} ca.
[13] B^{aim} -i.
[14] B^{ai} -āhi.
[15] B^{aim} -o.
[16] B^{ai} suṇa: aham etaṃ.
[17] B^{ai} *omit* m'.
[18] B^{m} muddhani.
[19] B^{im} -(āti)pāte.
[20] C^{k} B^{ai} va.
[21] *So* B^{ai}; C^{kb} jan-.
[22] B^{a} h'attha, B^{im} h'ettha.
[23] *So* Fsb.; *MSS.* kho.
[24] B^{a} asmi.
[25] B^{ai} pathavī-, B^{m} pathavi-.
[26] B^{i} -ātipātañ.
[27] B^{ai} taṃ.
[28] B^{i} -tā.

[F. 182]. 991. "Purā Kapilavatthumhā nikkhanto lokanāyako
apacco Okkākarājassa Sakyaputto pabhaṃkaro. 16.
992. So hi brāhmaṇa sambuddho sabbadhammāna pāragū[1]
sabbābhiññābalappatto sabbadhammesu cakkhumā
sabbadhammakkhayaṃ[2] patto vimutto upadhisaṃ-
khaye,[3] 17.
993. Buddho so Bhagavā loke dhammaṃ deseti[4] cakkhumā:
taṃ tvaṃ[5] gantvāna pucchassu, so te taṃ vyākaris-
sati."[6] 18.
994. 'Sambuddho' ti vaco sutvā udaggo Bāvarī[7] ahū,[8]
sok' assa tanuko āsi,[9] pītiñ[10] ca vipulaṃ labhi. 19.

995. So Bāvarī attamano udaggo
taṃ devataṃ pucchati vedajāto:
"katamamhi[11] gāme nigamamhi vā puna
katamamhi vā janapade lokanātho,
yattha gantvā namassemu[12] Sambuddhaṃ dipadut-
tamaṃ."[13] 20.
996. "Sāvatthiyaṃ Kosalamandire[14] Jino
pahūtapañño[15] varabhūrimedhaso,[16]
so[17] Sakyaputto vidhuro anāsavo
muddhādhipātassa vidū narāsabho."[18] 21.

997. Tato āmantayī[7] sisse brāhmaṇe[19] mantapārage:
[F. 183]. "etha māṇavā,[20] akkhissaṃ, suṇotha vacanaṃ
mama: 22.

---

[1] C^k B^i -gu.
[2] B^a sabbakammaṃkhayaṃ.
[3] B^{aim} upadhi(k)khaye.
[4] B^{ai} -si.
[5] C^k taṃ.
[6] B^{ai} byā-.
[7] C^b B^{ai} -i.
[8] C^b ahu, B^{ai} āhu.
[9] C^k āsī.
[10] C^k Fsb. -iṃ, B^{ai} -i.
[11] B^{ai} katamhi.
[12] B^i -ma.
[13] B^{ai} dvi-.
[14] B^{ai} Kosalla-.
[15] C^k B^{im} pahuta-, C^b B^a bahuta-.
[16] B^i -risumedhaso.
[17] B^{ai} *omit* so.
[18] C^k naras-.
[19] C^b -ṇo, B^i -ṇā.
[20] B^{ai} -va, B^m esa māṇava.

998. yass' eso[1] dullabho loke pātubhāvo abhiṇhaso,
sv-ājja[2] lokamhi uppanno Sambuddho iti vissuto,
khippaṃ gantvāna Sāvatthiṃ passavho dipaduttamaṃ."[3] 23.

999. "Kathañ[4] carahi jānemu disvā 'Buddho' ti brāhmaṇa,
ajānatan[4] no pabrūhi, yathā jānemu taṃ mayaṃ." 24.

1000. "Āgatāni[5] hi mantesu mahāpurisalakkhaṇā
dvattiṃsā[6] ca vyākhyātā[7] samattā[8] anupubbaso. 25.

1001. Yass' ete honti gattesu mahāpurisalakkhaṇā,
dve va[9] tassa gatiyo, tatiyā[10] hi na vijjati. 26.

1002. Sace agāraṃ ajjhāvasati,[11] vijeyya paṭhaviṃ[12] imaṃ
adaṇḍena asatthena dhammena-m-anusāsati. 27.

1003. Sace ca so pabbajati agārā anagāriyaṃ,
vivattacchaddo[13] sambuddho arahā bhavati anuttaro. 28.

. 184]. 1004. Jātiṃ[14] gottañ ca lakkhaṇaṃ mante sisse punâpare
muddhaṃ muddhādhipātañ ca manasā yeva pucchatha. 29.

1005. Anāvaraṇadassāvī yadi buddho bhavissati,
manasā pucchite pañhe vācāya vissajessati."[15] 30.

1006. Bāvarissa vaco sutvā sissā soḷasa brāhmaṇā
Ajito Tissametteyyo Puṇṇako atha Mettagū[16] 31.

---

[1] B^{aim} yassa so.
[2] *So* B^{im}; C^{k} s(a)vājja, C^{b} suvājja, B^{a} svojja.
[3] B^{ai} dvi-.
[4] B^{ai} Fsb. -aṃ.
[5] C^{k} ag-.
[6] B^{a} dvattissāni, B^{i} dvittisāni, B^{m} dvattiṃsāni.
[7] C^{kb} vyākkhyātā, B^{aim} byākhyātā, Fsb. viyākhyātā.
[8] *So* C^{kb} (Pj. = paripuṇṇāni); B^{ai} samantā.
[9] B^{aim} dve yeva, Fsb. duve va.
[10] B^{ai} -yo.
[11] *So* C^{kb} B^{m}; B^{ai} Fsb. āvasati.
[12] B^{ai} pathavī.
[13] B^{aim} vivaṭa-, C^{k} -cchadda, B^{a} -cchido, B^{im} -cchado.
[14] B^{aim} -ti.
[15] *So* C^{kb}; B^{m} visajissati, B^{ai} vissajjissati.
[16] C^{k} B^{i} -gu.

1007. Dhotako Upasīvo ca Nando ca atha Hemako
Todeyya-Kappā[1] dubhayo[2] Jatukaṇṇī[3] ca paṇḍito 32.

1008. Bhadrāvudho[4] Udayo[5] ca Posālo câpi brāhmaṇo
Mogharājā ca[6] medhāvī[7] Piṅgiyo ca mahā isi, 33.

1009. paccekagaṇino sabbe sabbalokassa vissutā
jhāyī[3] jhānaratā dhīrā pubbavāsanavāsitā, 34.

1010. Bāvariṃ[3] abhivādetvā katvā ca naṃ padakkhiṇaṃ
jaṭājinadharā sabbe pakkāmuṃ uttarāmukhā: 35.

1011. Aḷakassa[8] Patiṭṭhānaṃ purimaṃ Māhissatiṃ[9] tadā[10]
[F. 185]. Ujjeniñ[3] câpi Gonaddhaṃ[11] Vedisaṃ Vanasavhayaṃ[12] 36.

1012. Kosambiṃ câpi[13] Sāketaṃ Sāvatthiñ ca puruttamaṃ
Setavyaṃ[14] Kapilavatthuṃ[15] Kusinārañ ca mandiraṃ 37.

1013. Pāvañ ca Bhoganagaraṃ[16] Vesāliṃ[3] Māgadhaṃ puraṃ
Pāsāṇakañ[17] cetiyañ ca ramaṇīyaṃ manoramaṃ. 38.

---

[1] *So* B^{m} (*cf.* 1125[a]); B^{ai} -Kappa, C^{kb} -Kappo.
[2] B^{i} dubheyyo.
[3] B^{ai} -i.
[4] *So* B^{m}; B^{a} -vuddha, B^{i} -vuto, C^{kb} Bhadrāyudho.
[5] B^{a} Urayo *corr. to* Udayo, B^{i} Uraso; C^{k} *omits* Udayo.
[6] B^{a} va; C^{kb} *omit* ca.
[7] C^{b} vidhāvī.
[8] *Cf.* 977[b]; C^{k} Ālassaka, C^{b} Ālakassaka, B^{m} Mūḷakassa, B^{ai} Muḷakassa.
[9] *So* C^{kb} (Pj.); B^{ai} puri Māhissati, B^{i} pūri Māhiyati, B^{m} pura Mahiṃsatiṃ.
[10] B^{ai} sadā.
[11] B^{ai} Goda-.
[12] Pj. Vanasavhayan ti Tumbavanagaraṃ (*sic!*) vuccati, Vanasāvatthin ti pi eke.
[13] B^{i} Kosambiyā pi.
[14] *So* Pj.; B^{aim} -byaṃ, C^{kb} Sotāviṃ.
[15] *So* Pj. B^{ai}; C^{kb} B^{m} Kapilaṃva-.
[16] B^{a} mbhoganaraṃ, B^{i} sambhoga-.
[17] *So* B^{m}; C^{k} Pāsaṇakaṃ, C^{b} Pāsānakañ, B^{ai} Pāsānaka-.

1014. Tasito[1] v' udakaṃ[2] sītaṃ mahālābhaṃ va vāṇijo[3]
chāyaṃ ghammābhitatto va turitā pabbatam āruhuṃ.[4] 39.

1015. Bhagavā ca tamhi samaye bhikkhusaṃghapurakkhato
bhikkhūnaṃ dhammaṃ deseti, sīho va nadatī[5] vane. 40.

1016. Ajito addasa[6] Sambuddhaṃ vītaraṃsi[7] va bhāṇumaṃ[8]
candaṃ yathā pannarase[9] pāripūriṃ[10] upāgataṃ. 41.

1017. Ath' assa gatte disvāna paripūrañ ca vyañjanaṃ[11]
ekamantaṃ ṭhito haṭṭho manopañhe apucchatha: 42.

1018. "Ādissa jammanaṃ brūhi, gottaṃ brūhi salakkhaṇaṃ,
[F. 186]. mantesu pāramiṃ[12] brūhi, kati vāceti brāhmaṇo." 43.

1019. "Vīsaṃvassasataṃ āyu, so ca gottena Bāvari,[13]
tīṇ' assa[14] lakkhaṇā[15] gatte, tiṇṇaṃ vedāna[16] pāragū,[17] 44.

1020. lakkhaṇe itihāse ca sanighaṇḍusakeṭubhe,[18]
pañca satāni vāceti, sadhamme[19] pāramiṃ[12] gato." 45.

---

[1] B^{ai} tassito. [2] B^{ai} va oda-; C^{k} *omits* v'.

[3] C^{kb} vāni-, B^{i} -jjo.

[4] *So* C^{b} B^{m}; C^{k} āruhaṃ, B^{ai} ārahuṃ (Pj. āruhiṃ).

[5] C^{b} B^{ai} -ti. [6] B^{m} adda.

[7] *So* C^{kb} (*representing a locative in* -asmi(ṃ) *from a word synonymous with* viddha (?), *see* Morris, J.P.T.S., 1893, *p.* 73); B^{ai} jitaraṃsaṃ (Trenckner *suggests* pītaraṃsiṃ), B^{m} sataraṃsi, Fsb. vītaraṃsiṃ.

[8] C^{k} Fsb. bhānu-. [9] C^{b} paṇṇa-.

[10] *So* Fsb.; *MSS.* pari-; B^{ai} -pūraṃ (<1017^b).

[11] B^{m} paripuṇṇaṃ ca vyañjanaṃ, B^{ai} paripūraṃ viyañjanaṃ.

[12] B^{a} -i, B^{i} -ī. [13] C^{b} Fsb. -ī.

[14] B^{aim} tiṇi 'ssa. [15] *So* B^{ai}; C^{kb} -ṇa

[16] B^{a} be-, B^{ai} -aṃ. [17] C^{k} -u.

[18] B^{m} -keṭabhe. [19] B^{aim} saddh-.

1021. "Lakkhaṇānaṃ pavicayaṃ[1] Bāvarissa naruttama[2]
taṇhacchida[3] pakāsehi, mā no kaṃkhāyitaṃ
ahū."[4] 46.
1022. "Mukhaṃ jivhāya chādeti, uṇṇ'[5] assa bhamukantare,
kosohitaṃ vatthaguyhaṃ,[6] evaṃ jānāhi māṇava."[7] 47.
1023. Pucchaṃ hi[8] kiñci[9] asuṇanto sutvā pañhe viyākate
vicinteti jano sabbo vedajāto katañjali:[10] 48.
1024. 'Ko nu devo va[11] Brahmā vā Indo vā pi[12] Sujampati[13]
manasā pucchi te pañhe, kam etaṃ paṭibhāsati.' 49.
1025. "Muddhaṃ[14] muddhādhipātañ[15] ca Bāvarī[16] paripucchati,
[F. 187]. taṃ vyākarohi[17] Bhagavā, kaṃkhaṃ vinaya no
ise." 50.
1026. "Avijjā muddhā ti[18] jānāhi, vijjā muddhādhipātinī[19]
saddhāsatisamādhīhi chandaviriyena saṃyutā."[20] 51.
1027. Tato vedena mahatā santhambhitvāna[21] māṇavo
ekaṃsaṃ ajinaṃ katvā pādesu sirasā pati: 52.
1028. "Bāvarī[16] brāhmaṇo bhoto saha sissehi mārisa
udaggacitto sumano pāde vandati cakkhuma."[22] 53.

---

[1] B^{aim} -ya.
[2] B^{i} -aṃ.
[3] B^{a} tanhacchitaṃ, B^{i} taṃ kaṅkhacchitaṃ.
[4] C^{k} āhū, C^{b} B^{m} Fsb. ahu, B^{ai} āhu.
[5] *So* B^{aim}; C^{kb} uṇh'.
[6] B^{ai} vatthu-.
[7] C^{k} mānava.
[8] B^{aim} -añ hi.
[9] *Cf.* 800^{d}; B^{ai} taṃ ca, B^{m} taṃ *omitting* ca, Fsb. kañci.
[10] C^{k} -ī.
[11] C^{k} ca, B^{aim} Fsb. vā.
[12] C^{k} cāpi.
[13] C^{b} -ī.
[14] C^{k} -ā.
[15] B^{i} muddhāti-.
[16] B^{ai} -i.
[17] B^{ai} byā-.
[18] B^{ai} vi-.
[19] C^{b} -ni, B^{ai} -ṇi.
[20] B^{ai} -yuttā.
[21] C^{k} satthambhi-, C^{b} satthamībhi-, B^{ai} saṇṭha(m)bhe-, B^{m} santhambhe-.
[22] *So* C^{k}; C^{b} B^{ai} Fsb. -mā.

1029. "Sukhito Bāvarī[1] hotu saha sissehi brāhmaṇo,
tvañ câpi[2] sukhito hohi,[3] ciraṃ[4] jīvāhi[5] māṇava.[6] 54.
1030. Bāvarissa[7] ca tuyhaṃ vā[8] sabbesaṃ sabbasaṃsayaṃ
katāvakāsā pucchavho, yaṃ kiñci manas' icchatha." 55.
1031. Sambuddhena katokāso nisīditvāna pañjali[9]
Ajito paṭhamaṃ pañhaṃ tattha pucchi Tathāgataṃ. 56.

VATTHUGĀTHĀ NIṬṬHITĀ.[10]

[F. 188]. 2. *Ajitamāṇavapucchā* (1).

1032. "Kena-ssu nivuto loko,
icc-āyasmā Ajito
kena-ssu na-ppakāsati,
ki 'ssâbhilepanaṃ[11] brūsi,[12] kiṃ su tassa mahabbhayaṃ." 1.
1033. "Avijjāya nivuto loko,
Ajitā ti Bhagavā
vevicchā[13] pamādā[14] na-ppakāsati,
jappâbhilepanaṃ brūmi, dukkham assa mahabbhayaṃ." 2.

---

[1] C[b] B[ai] -i.
[2] B[aim] tvaṃ vāpi.
[3] B[aim] -ti, C[k] -tihi.
[4] B[ai] cīraṃ.
[5] C[k] -ahi.
[6] C[k] mān-.
[7] C[k] Bāvarī.
[8] *The Cingalese MSS. of* Sum. I 155[7] *read:* Bāvariyassa [*cf. ib.* 275[22]] ca tumhaṃ vā.
[9] C[b] B[i] -ī.
[10] B[ai] Vatthukathaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ, B[m] Vatthukathā niṭṭhitā.
[11] C[k] kissabhi-; Pj. = kiṃ assa lokassa abhilepanaṃ vadesi.
[12] B[i] brūhi.
[13] C[k] vevijja, B[a] vevacchā.
[14] Fsb. [pamādā].

1034. "Savanti sabbadhī[1] sotā,
icc-āyasmā Ajito
sotānaṃ kiṃ nivāraṇaṃ,
sotānaṃ saṃvaraṃ brūhi, kena sotā pithiyyare."[2] 3.
1035. "Yāni sotāni lokasmiṃ,
Ajitā ti Bhagavā
sati tesaṃ nivāraṇaṃ,
sotānaṃ saṃvaraṃ brūmi, paññāy' ete pithiyyare."[3] 4.
1036. "Paññā c' eva satī[4] ca[5]
icc-āyasmā Ajito
nāmarūpañ ca mārisa,
etaṃ[6] me puṭṭho pabrūhi, katth' etaṃ uparujjhati." 5.
1037. "Yam etaṃ pañhaṃ apucchi, Ajita taṃ vadāmi te,
yattha nāmañ ca rūpañ ca asesaṃ uparujjhati:
viññāṇassa nirodhena etth' etaṃ uparujjhati." 6.
1038. "Ye ca saṃkhātadhammāse,[7] ye ca sekhā puthū[8] idha,
[F. 189]. tesaṃ me nipako iriyaṃ puṭṭho pabrūhi mārisa." 7.
1039. "Kāmesu nâbhigijjheyya, manasânāvilo[9] siyā,
kusalo sabbadhammānaṃ sato bhikkhu paribbaje" ti

AJITAMĀṆAVAPUCCHĀ[10] NIṬṬHITĀ.

---

1 B^{ai} -i.

* to * B^{a} *omits.*

2 B^{aim} pidhi-.

3 C^{b} pithīyyare, B^{aim} pidhi-.

4 B^{aim} -i.

5 *So* C^{kb} B^{ai}; B^{m} yañ ca; Fsb. *suggests* c' eva, Nidd. (*better*) câpi.

6 B^{i} evaṃ.

7 C^{b} saṃkhata- *corr. from* saṃkhāta-.

8 B^{ai} -u.

9 Fsb. manasā nâvilo; Pj. *paraphrases:* manasā anāvilo siyā.

10 B^{im} -māṇavakapucchā.

3. *Tissametteyyamāṇavapucchā* (2).

1040. "Ko 'dha santusito[1] loke,
icc-āyasmā Tisso Metteyyo[2]
kassa no santi iñjitā,
ko ubh' anta-m-[3]abhiññāya majjhe mantā na lippati,[4]
*kaṃ brūsi mahāpuriso ti, ko idha sibbanim[5]
accagā."[6] 1.

1041. "Kāmesu brahmacariyavā
Metteyyā[7] ti Bhagavā
vītataṇho sadā sato
saṃkhāya[8] nibbuto bhikkhu, tassa no santi iñjitā, 2.

1042. so ubh' anta-m-[3]abhiññāya majjhe[9] mantā na
lippati,[10] *
taṃ brūmi[11] mahāpuriso ti, so idha sibbanim
accagā"[6] ti 3.

TISSAMETTEYYAMĀṆAVAPUCCHĀ[12] NIṬṬHITĀ.

[F. 190]. 4. *Puṇṇakamāṇavapucchā* (3).

1043. "Anejaṃ[13] mūladassāviṃ
icc-āyasmā Puṇṇako
atthi pañhena[14] āgamaṃ:[15]

---

1 B^{aim} santussito.
2 B^{aim} Fsb. Tissametteyyo.
3 *Cf.* Trenckner, Pāli Misc. 82 *note*; Fsb. ubhantam.
4 B^{aim} limp-.
* *to* * C^{kb} *omit*.
5 B^{ai} sippa-, B^{m} sibbi-.
6 B^{aim} ajjhagā.
7 B^{ai} -o.
8 *So* Pj.; Fsb. B^{ai} saṅkh-.
9 B^{i} macche.
10 B^{a} limp-, B^{i} lamp-.
11 B^{i} taṃ pabrūhi.
12 C^{k} -mānavap-, B^{im} -māṇavakap-.
13 B^{i} -a.
14 B^{ai} pañhena-m-.
15 *So* C^{b}; C^{k} aga-, B^{a} -mi, B^{i} -dhī, B^{m} -miṃ.

kiṃnissitā[1] isayo[2] manujā[3] khattiyā brāhmaṇā[4] devatānaṃ
yaññam akappayiṃsu[5] puthū[6] idha loke,[3]
pucchāmi taṃ Bhagavā, brūhi me taṃ." 1.

1044. "Ye kec' ime isayo[2] manujā—Puṇṇakā ti Bhagavā
—khattiyā brāhmaṇā devatānaṃ yaññam[7] akappayiṃsu
puthū[8] idha loke,
āsiṃsamānā[9] Puṇṇaka itthabhāvaṃ[10]
jaraṃ sitā yaññam akappayiṃsu." 2.

1045. *"Ye kec' ime isayo manujā—icc-āyasmā Puṇṇako
—khattiyā brāhmaṇā devatānaṃ yaññam akappayiṃsu
puthu[11] idha loke,*
kacciṃ[12] su te Bhagavā yaññapathe[13] appamattā
atāru[14] jātiñ ca jarañ ca mārisa,
pucchāmi taṃ Bhagavā, brūhi me taṃ." 3.

1046. "Āsiṃsanti thomayanti abhijappanti[15] juhanti[16]—
Puṇṇakā ti Bhagavā—
kāmâbhijappanti paṭicca lābhaṃ,[17]
te yājayogā[18] bhavarāgarattā
nâtariṃsu jātijaran ti brūmi." 4.

---

[1] B[ai] kini-, C[k] kiṃnisi-.
[2] B[ai] issayo.
[3] Fsb. [isayo manujā] . . . [puthū idhaloke] *here and below.*
[4] Fsb. *inserts: (add* ca).
[5] B[ai] akappiṃsu.
[6] B[ai] -u.
[7] B[ai] -aṃm.
[8] C[b] B[ai] -u.
[9] B[ai] āsisa-, B[m] āsīsa-.
[10] B[aim] itt(h)attaṃ.
* *to* * B[i] *omits.*
[11] *So MSS.*
[12] B[a] kiñci, B[i] kicci, B[m] kacci.
[13] Fsb. [yaññapathe], *but cf.* 1058[d].
[14] B[ai] ataruṃ.
[15] Fsb. [abhijappanti].
[16] *So* B[i] Pj. (=denti<Nidd.); C[b] B[m] Fsb. jahanti, B[a] *omits* juhanti.
[17] *So* B[aim] Pj. (<Nidd.); C[kb] lobhaṃ.
[18] *So* C[kb] B[m] Pj. (=yāgādhimuttā); B[ai] yāca-.

1047. "Te ce nātariṃsu[1] yājayogā[2]—icc-āyasmā Puṇṇako—

yaññehi[3] jātiñ ca jarañ ca[4] mārisa,
atha ko[5] carahi devamanussaloke
atāri[6] jātiñ ca jarañ ca mārisa,
pucchāmi taṃ Bhagavā, brūhi me taṃ." 5.

[F. 191]. 1048. "Saṃkhāya lokasmiṃ[7] parovarāni[8]
Puṇṇakā ti Bhagavā
yass' iñjitaṃ[9] n' atthi kuhiñci loke,
santo vidhūmo[10] anigho nirāso
atāri so jātijaran ti[11] brūmī" ti 6.

PUṆṆAKAMĀṆAVAPUCCHĀ[12] NIṬṬHITĀ.

---

5. *Mettagūmāṇavapucchā* (4).

1049. "Pucchāmi taṃ Bhagavā, brūhi me taṃ,
icc-āyasmā Mettagū
maññāmi taṃ vedaguṃ[13] bhāvitattaṃ:
kuto nu dukkhā samudāgatā[14] ime,
ye keci lokasmiṃ[15] anekarūpā." 1.

---

1 B^{ai} -isu.
2 B^{ai} yāca-.
3 C^{k} yaṃhi (*i.e.* yaṃ(ñe)hi), C^{b} yamhi; B^{a} yaññohi.
4 B^{ai} jātijaran ti.
5 *So* B^{ai} Pj.; C^{kb} *omit* ko.
6 C^{b} -iṃ.
7 B^{a} -smi.
8 B^{aim} paroparāni.
9 *So* Nidd.; C^{kb} yassa jitaṃ, B^{ai} yassañhitaṃ.
10 B^{ai} vidhu-.
11 B^{ai} jāti jarañ ca.
12 C^{b} B^{aim} -māṇavakap-.
13 B^{aim} -ū.
14 *So* B^{m}; B^{ai} dukkhā samuddhāgatā, Nidd. samupāgatā (=jātā sañjātā nibbattā), C^{kb} Fsb. dukkhāya sadā gatā (*i.e.* dukkhā[ya] sa(mu)dāgatā).
15 B^{a} Fsb. -smi.

1050. "Dukkhassa ve[1] maṃ pabhavaṃ apucchasi,
Mettagū ti Bhagavā
taṃ[2] te pavakkhāmi yathā pajānaṃ:
upadhīnidānā pabhavanti dukkhā,
ye keci lokasmiṃ[3] anekarūpā. 2.
1051. Yo ve avidvā upadhiṃ[4] karoti,
punappunaṃ dukkham upeti mando,
tasmā hi[5] jānaṃ upadhiṃ na kayirā
dukkhassa jātippabhavānupassī."[4] 3.
1052. "Yan taṃ apucchimha[6] akittayī[4] no,
aññaṃ taṃ[7] pucchāmi,[8] tad iṃgha brūhi:
kathan nu[9] dhīrā vitaranti[10] oghaṃ
jātijaraṃ sokapariddavañ[11] ca,
tam me munī[12] sādhu viyākarohi,
tathā[13] hi te vidito[14] esa dhammo." 4.
[F. 192]. 1053. "Kittayissāmi[8] te dhammaṃ,
Mettagū ti Bhagavā
diṭṭhe[15] dhamme anītihaṃ
yaṃ viditvā sato caraṃ tare loke visattikaṃ." 5.
1054. "Tañ cāhaṃ abhinandāmi mahesi[16] dhammam uttamaṃ,
yaṃ viditvā sato caraṃ tare loke visattikaṃ." 6.
1055. "Yaṃ kiñci[17] sampajānāsi[18]
Mettagū ti Bhagavā
uddhaṃ adho tiriyaṃ cāpi[19] majjhe,

---

1 B^{aim} ce.
2 B^{aim} tan.
3 B^{a} Fsb. -smi.
4 B^{ai} -i.
5 B^{aim} Pj. pa-.
6 B^{i} -mhā.
7 C^{b} B^{ai} *omit* taṃ.
8 B^{ai} -ma.
9 B^{aim} kathaṃ na.
10 B^{ai} taranti.
11 *So* C^{bk} Pj.; B^{ai} -paridevañ.
12 C^{b} B^{ai} -i.
13 C^{k} yathā.
14 C^{k} B^{a} -te.
15 B^{ai} *add* va.
16 C^{kb} -siṃ (*in* C^{k} *corr. to* -si).
17 B^{aim} na yaṃ kiñci B^{a} *omitting* kiñci.
18 B^{ai} sañjānāsi.
19 B^{ai} vā pi.

etesu nandiñ[1] ca nivesanañ ca
panujja[2] viññāṇaṃ bhave na tiṭṭhe. 7.
1056. Evaṃvihārī[3] sato appamatto
bhikkhu caraṃ hitvā mamāyitāni
jātijaraṃ sokapariddavañ[4] ca
idh' eva vidvā pajaheyya dukkhaṃ." 8.
1057. "Etâbhinandāmi vaco mahesino
sukittitaṃ[5] Gotam' anūpadhīkaṃ,[6]
addhā hi Bhagavā pahāsi dukkhaṃ,
tathā hi te vidito esa dhammo. 9.
1058. Te câpi nūna pajaheyyu[7] dukkhaṃ,
ye tvaṃ muni[8] aṭṭhitaṃ[9] ovadeyya,
taṃ[10] taṃ namassāmi samecca[11] nāga,
app-eva maṃ Bhagavā[12] aṭṭhitaṃ[13] ovadeyya." 10.
1059. "Yaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ vedaguṃ[14] ābhijaññā[15]
akiñcanaṃ kāmabhave asattaṃ,
addhā hi so ogham imaṃ atāri,[16]
[F. 193]. tiṇṇo ca[17] pāraṃ akhilo akaṃkho, 11.
1060. vidvā ca[18] so[19] vedagu[20] naro idha,
bhavābhave saṅgam imaṃ visajja

---

[1] B^{i} nindañ. [2] B^{a} -nuñva, B^{i} -nuñja.
[3] C^{k} -iṃ *or* -ī, C^{b} B^{ai} -i. [4] B^{i} -pariddevañ.
[5] *So* B^{aim} (Pj.); C^{kb} sukittikaṃ.
[6] B^{ai} anupadhikaṃ, Pj. anūpadhikan ti nibbānaṃ . . ., Fsb. Gotama nūpadhīkaṃ (*cf.* 1083^{b}).
[7] C^{b} B^{aim} -yya. [8] Fsb. -ī.
[9] B^{i} atthitaṃ, B^{m} aṭhikaṃ. [10] B^{a} tan, B^{i} man.
[11] B^{ai} namassāmanusamecca (*in* B^{i} -acca).
[12] Fsb. [Bhagavā], *cf.* 1045, 1079.
[13] B^{i} atthitaṃ. [14] B^{ai} -ū, B^{m} -ūm.
[15] C^{kb} ābhijaññaṃ (*cf.* 510^{b} abhi-, 867^{b} ūpa-), B^{m} Pj. Nidd. abhijaññā (Pj. = jāneyyāsi, Nidd. = abhijāneyya), B^{ai} Fsb. abhijaññaṃ.
[16] *So* C^{b} B^{m}; C^{k} ātāri, B^{ai} atari.
[17] C^{b} B^{ai} va. [18] B^{ai} va.
[19] B^{m} yo. [20] B^{aim} -gū.

so vītataṇho anigho nirāso,
atāri so jātijaran ti brūmī" ti 12.

METTAGŪMĀṆAVAPUCCHĀ[1] NIṬṬHITĀ.

---

6. *Dhotakamāṇavapucchā* (5).

1061. "Pucchāmi[2] taṃ Bhagavā, brūhi me taṃ,
icc-āyasmā Dhotako
vācâbhikaṃkhāmi mahesi tuyhaṃ:
tava sutvāna nigghosaṃ sikkhe nibbānam attano." 1.
1062. "Tena h' ātappaṃ karohi,
Dhotakā ti Bhagavā
idh' eva nipako sato
ito sutvāna nigghosaṃ sikkhe nibbānam attano." 2.
1063. "Passām' ahaṃ devamanussaloke
akiñcanaṃ[3] brāhmaṇaṃ iriyamānaṃ,
taṃ[4] taṃ namassāmi samantacakkhu:[5]
pamuñca maṃ Sakka kathaṃkathāhi."[6] 3.
1064. "Nâhaṃ[7] gamissāmi[8] pamocanāya
kathaṃkathiṃ[9] Dhotaka kañci[10] loke,
dhammañ ca seṭṭhaṃ ājānamāno
evaṃ tuvaṃ[11] ogham imaṃ taresi."[12] 4.
1065. "Anusāsa brahme[13] karuṇāyamāno
vivekadhammaṃ, yam ahaṃ vijaññaṃ,

---

[1] C^{kb} Mettagu-, B^{am} -māṇavakap-.
[2] C^{k} pucchā.
[3] C^{b} āk-.
[4] B^{ai} tan.
[5] C^{b} -uṃ.
[6] C^{b} kathāk-.
[7] B^{i} no 'haṃ.
[8] B^{im} sahissāmi.
[9] *So* Pj.: C^{k} B^{m} -ī, C^{b} B^{ai} -i.
[10] B^{im} kiñci.
[11] *So* C^{k} B^{m}; C^{b} tvaṃ, B^{ai} *omit* tuvaṃ.
[12] *So* C^{b} B^{m} (*in* C^{b} *corr. from* -siṃ), (Pj. tāresī ti tareyyāsi): C^{k} -siṃ, B^{ai} -sī ti.
[13] C^{b} -a.

yathâhaṃ ākāso va avyâpajjamâno[1]
idh' eva santo asito careyyaṃ."[2] 5.

F. 194]. 1066. "Kittayissāmi te santiṃ,[3]
Dhotakā ti Bhagavā
diṭṭhe[4] dhamme anītihaṃ
yaṃ[5] viditvā sato caraṃ tare loke visattikaṃ." 6.

1067. "Tañ câhaṃ[6] abhinandāmi mahesi[7] santim uttamaṃ,[8]
yaṃ viditvā sato caraṃ tare loke visattikaṃ." 7.

1068. "Yaṃ kiñci sampajānāsi
Dhotakā ti Bhagavā
uddhaṃ adho tiriyaṃ câpi[9] majjhe,
etaṃ[10] viditvā[11] 'saṅgo' ti loke
bhavābhavāya mā kāsi taṇhan" ti 8.

DHOTAKAMĀṆAVAPUCCHĀ[12] NIṬṬHITĀ.

---

7. *Upasīvamāṇavapucchā* (6).

1069. "Eko ahaṃ Sakka mahantam oghaṃ
icc-āyasmā Upasīvo
anissito no visahāmi tārituṃ,
ārammaṇaṃ brūhi[13] samantacakkhu,
yaṃ nissito ogham imaṃ tareyya." 1.

1070. "Ākiñcaññaṃ[14] pekkhamāno satimā[15]
Upasīvā ti Bhagavā
'n' atthī' ti nissāya tarassu[16] oghaṃ,

---

[1] B^{alm} abyā-, B^{i} (Pj.) -pajjha-, C^{k} -paja-.
[2] C^{kb} B^{i} -yya.
[3] B^{ai} -i.
[4] *So* Fsb. (*cf.* 1053[b]); *MSS. add* va.
[5] C^{kb} saṃ.
[6] *So* B^{ai}; C^{k} taṃ vâhaṃ.
[7] C^{k} B^{a} -iṃ.
[8] C^{b} *omits the first half-çloka.*
[9] C^{kb} vā pi.
[10] B^{ai} ete.
[11] *So* C^{k} B^{alm}; C^{b} Fsb. viditvāna (*cf.* 62[a]).
[12] B^{alm} -māṇavakap-.
[13] B^{ai} brūsi.
[14] B^{ai} ak-.
[15] C^{b} B^{ai} satimā.
[16] C^{k} tarassa.

kāme pahāya virato kathāhi
taṇhakkhayaṃ nattamahâbhipassa."[1] 2.
1071. "Sabbesu kāmesu yo vītarāgo
icc-āyasmā Upasīvo
ākiñcaññaṃ nissito hitva-m-aññaṃ[2]
[F. 195]. saññāvimokhe[3] parame vimutto,[4]
tiṭṭhe nu so[5] tattha anānuyāyī."[6] 3.
1072. [7]"Sabbesu kāmesu yo vītarāgo
Upasīvā ti Bhagavā
ākiñcaññaṃ[8] nissito hitva-m[9]-aññaṃ
saññāvimokhe[10] parame vimutto,[11]
tiṭṭheyya so tattha anānuyāyī."[12] 4.
1073. "Tiṭṭhe[13] ce so tattha anānuyāyī[14]
pūgam[15] pi[16] vassānaṃ[17] samantacakkhu,[18]
tatth' eva so sītisiyā vimutto,
bhavetha[19] viññāṇaṃ[20] tathāvidhassa." 5.
1074. "Accī[21] yathā vātavegena khitto[22]
Upasīvā ti Bhagavā
atthaṃ paleti[23] na upeti saṃkhaṃ,

---

1 Cb -bhitapassa, Bai rattamahâbhipassaṃ (*in* Bi -vassaṃ); Pj. = rattindivaṃ . . . vibhūtaṃ katvā passa.
2 Cb -ññā, Baim hitvā aññaṃ.
3 Cb vimokho (*omitting* saññā-), Ba -mukkha, Bm -mukhe, Bi -mokkhe.
4 Bi 'dhimutto.
5 Bai tiṭṭheyya so.
6 Bi -dhāyi, Bm -vāyi, Ba -tayi.
7 Bai *omit v.* 1072.
8 Ck -ñña.
9 Cb -aṃm.
10 Bm -vimokkhe.
11 Bm 'dhimutto.
12 Cb -yāyi, Bm -vāyi.
13 Cb tiṭṭheyya.
14 Bai -dhāyi, Bm -vāyi.
15 Bai puggaṃ, Bm pugaṃ.
16 Ba *omits* pi.
17 Bai vassāni, Pj. vassānaṃ, vassāni, *and* pūgāni vassānaṃ.
18 Ck -kkhū.
19 Baim cavetha (*in* Bi -sa).
20 Cb -ṇa, Ck -naṃ.
21 Bm acci, Bai acchi.
22 Baim -ā.
23 Ckb pha-.

evaṃ munī[1] nāmakāyā vimutto[2]
atthaṃ paleti[3] na upeti saṃkhaṃ." 6.
1075. "Atthaṅ[4] gato so uda vā so n' atthi
udāhu ve sassatiyā[5] arogo,
tam me munī[1] sādhu viyākarohi,
tathā hi te vidito esa dhammo." 7.
1076. "Atthaṅ gatassa na pamāṇam atthi,[6]
Upasīvā ti Bhagavā
yena naṃ[7] vajju,[8] taṃ[9] tassa n' atthi,
sabbesu dhammesu samūhatesu[10]
samūhatā vādapathā[11] pi sabbe" ti 8.

UPASĪVAMĀṆAVAPUCCHĀ[12] NIṬṬHITĀ.

F. 196].

8. *Nandamāṇavapucchā* (7).

1077. "'Santi loke munayo'[13]
icc-āyasmā Nando
janā vadanti, ta-y-idaṃ[14] kathaṃ su:[15]
ñāṇūpapannaṃ no muniṃ[16] vadanti
udāhu ve[17] jīvitenûpapannaṃ." 1.
1078. "Na diṭṭhiyā na sutiyā na ñāṇena[18]
munīdha[19] Nanda kusalā vadanti,

---

1 B^{ai} -i.
2 B^{i} dhimutto.
3 C^{kb} pha-.
4 C^{b} B^{ai} -aṃ.
5 B^{i} udāhu seyatiyā.
6 C^{b} eti.
7 C^{b} taṃ.
8 B^{ai} -uṃ.
9 C^{b} naṃ, B^{ai} tan, B^{m} vajjanti *instead of* vajju taṃ.
10 B^{ai} samoha-, C^{kb} -tesū.
11 B^{a} -madhā, B^{i} -batthā.
12 B^{aim} -māṇavakap-.
13 B^{ai} *add* ti (*in accordance with metre*).
14 B^{a} kass' idaṃ, B^{i} yad idaṃ.
15 C^{b} B^{i} suṃ.
1 C^{k} -ī, B^{aim} muni no *instead of* no muniṃ.
17 B^{i} te.
18 B^{ai} *add* silappatenâpi vadanti suddhiṃ.
19 *So* Fsb.; B^{ai} munidha, C^{k} munīca, C^{b} mutiṃca.

visenikatvā[1] anighā[2] nirāsā
caranti[3] ye, te munayo ti brūmi." 2.

1079. "Ye kec' ime samaṇabrāhmaṇāse[4]
icc-āyasmā Nando
diṭṭhe[5] sutenâpi vadanti suddhiṃ,[6]
sīlabbatenâpi vadanti suddhiṃ,[6]
anekarūpena vadanti suddhiṃ,
kacciṃ su[7] te Bhagavā[8] tattha[9] yathā[10] carantā
atāru[11] jātiñ ca jarañ ca mārisa,
pucchāmi taṃ Bhagavā, brūhi me taṃ." 3.

1080. "Ye kec' ime samaṇabrāhmaṇāse
Nandā ti Bhagavā
diṭṭhe[5] sutenâpi vadanti suddhiṃ,[6]
sīlabbatenâpi vadanti suddhiṃ,
anekarūpena vadanti suddhiṃ,
kiñcâpi te tattha yathā caranti,[12]
nâtariṃsu[13] jātijaran ti brūmi." 4.

1081. "Ye kec' ime samaṇabrāhmaṇāse
icc-āyasmā Nando
diṭṭhe sutenâpi[14] vadanti suddhiṃ,
sīlabbatenâpi vadanti suddhiṃ,
anekarūpena vadanti suddhiṃ,
[F. 197]. sace[15] muni[16] brūsi[17] anoghatiṇṇe,[18]

---

1 B^{ai} viseṇi- (*in* B^{i} *corr. from* viseniṃ-).
2 C^{kb} anīghā, B^{i} anigghā (*cf.* 17^{a} *note*).
3 B^{ai} vadanti.
4 B^{i} samaṇā- *throughout,* C^{b} -so.
5 *So* C^{kb} B^{am}; B^{i} Fsb. diṭṭhena (B^{i} *in* 1080^{b} diṭṭheva).
6 B^{ai} -i.
7 B^{a} kiñci su, B^{i} kicci su, B^{m} kacci ssu.
8 Fsb. [Bhagavā], *cf.* 1058.
9 B^{i} *adds* yattha.
10 C^{k} yāthā; *read* yatā (?), *cf.* 971^{c}.
11 B^{aim} -uṃ.
12 B^{ai} vadanti.
13 B^{ai} -isu.
14 B^{i} diṭṭhi sutena vā pi, Fsb. *as above.*
15 B^{am} te ce, B^{i} te ca.
16 Fsb. -ī.
17 B^{ai} *add* pi.
18 *So* B^{ai}; C^{kb} -ṇṇo.

atha ko[1] carahi devamanussaloke
atāri jātiñ ca jarañ ca mārisa,
pucchāmi taṃ Bhagavā, brūhi me taṃ." 5.
1082. "Nâhaṃ 'sabbe samaṇabrāhmaṇāse[2]
Nandā ti Bhagavā
jātijarāya[3] nivutā' ti brūmi:
ye s' īdha[4] diṭṭhaṃ va[5] sutaṃ mutaṃ vā
sīlabbataṃ vā pi pahāya sabbaṃ
anekarūpam[6] pi pahāya sabbaṃ
taṇhaṃ[7] pariññāya anāsavāse,[8]
te ve 'narā oghatiṇṇā' ti brūmi." 6.
1083. "Etābhinandāmi vaco mahesino
sukittitaṃ[9] Gotam' anūpadhīkaṃ:[10]
ye s' īdha[11] diṭṭhaṃ va[12] sutaṃ mutaṃ vā
sīlabbataṃ vā pi pahāya sabbaṃ
anekarūpam[6] pi pahāya sabbaṃ
taṇhaṃ[13] pariññāya anāsavāse,
aham[6] pi te 'oghatiṇṇā' ti brūmi" ti 7.

NANDAMĀṆAVAPUCCHĀ[14] NIṬṬHITĀ.

---

9. *Hemakamāṇavapucchā* (8).

1084. "Ye me[15] pubbe viyākaṃsu
icc-āyasmā Hemako

---

[1] *So* B^{im}; B^{a} kho, C^{kb} *omit* ko.
[2] *So* C^{b}; C^{k} B^{ai} samaṇā-. [3] Fsb. jāti-.
[4] Pj.=ye su idha; B^{ai} ye p' idha (*in* B^{i} m' idha).
[5] B^{ai} *omit* va. [6] B^{ai} -aṃ.
[7] C^{k} *omits* taṇhaṃ. [8] C^{k} anāsavā ye, C^{b} anāsavāse ye.
[9] B^{i} sukitthi-.
[10] Fsb. Gotama nūpadhīkaṃ (*cf.* 1057^{b}).
[11] B^{ai} ye p' idha. [12] B^{ai} ca.
[13] C^{k} taṇhāya. [14] B^{aim} -māṇavakap-.
[15] Pj.=ye . . . mayhaṃ (*cf.* 1135).

huraṃ Gotamasāsanā :[1]
'icc-āsi,[2] iti bhavissati,'
sabban taṃ itihītihaṃ, sabban taṃ takkavaḍḍha-
nanaṃ, 1.

[F. 198]. 1085. nâhaṃ tattha abhiramiṃ.[3]
Tvañ ca me dhammam[4] akkhāhi taṇhānigghātanaṃ[5]
muni,
yaṃ viditvā sato caraṃ tare loke visattikaṃ." 2.

1086. "Idha diṭṭhasutamutaviññātesu[6] piyarūpesu He-
maka
chandarāgavinodanaṃ nibbānapadam accutaṃ. 3.

1087. Etad aññāya ye satā[7] diṭṭhadhammābhinibbutā,—
upasantā ca te sadā,[8]—tiṇṇā loke visattikan" ti 4.

HEMAKAMĀṆAVAPUCCHĀ[9] NIṬṬHITĀ.

---

10. *Todeyyamāṇavapucchā* (9).

1088. "Yasmiṃ[10] kāmā na vasanti,[11]
icc-āyasmā Todeyyo
taṇhā yassa na vijjati,
kathaṃkathā ca yo tiṇṇo, vimokho[12] tassa kīdiso." 1.

---

[1] *So* B^{aim} Pj. (=pubbataraṃ < Nidd.); C^{kb} -sāsanaṃ, Fsb. [huraṃ Gotamasāsanaṃ].

[2] B^{ai} icch-āsi.

[3] *MSS.* -mi; Fsb. [Nāhaṃ tattha abhiramiṃ].

[4] B^{i} -aṃ.

[5] C^{b} taṇhāya ni-, B^{ai} -nighātanaṃ.

[6] C^{k} -viñātesu, C^{b} diṭṭhasutaṃ mutaṃ vi-, B^{i} diṭṭhaṃ sutaṃ mutaṃ vi-; Fsb. (B^{am}?) diṭṭhasutamutaṃ [viññātesu].

[7] B^{m} sitā.

[8] *So* Nidd. (sadā=sabbadā, *etc.*); C^{kb} te dasā, B^{aim} ye satā.

[9] B^{ai} -māṇavakap-.

[10] B^{a} -smi.

[11] B^{i} savanti.

[12] B^{ai} -kkho.

1089. "Yasmiṃ[1] kāmā na vasanti,
Todeyyā ti Bhagavā
taṇhā yassa na vijjati,
kathaṃkathā ca yo tiṇṇo, vimokho[2] tassa nāparo." 2.

1090. "Nirāsayo[3] so uda āsasāno,[4]
paññāṇavā so uda paññakappī:[5]
muniṃ[6] ahaṃ Sakka yathā vijaññaṃ,[7]
tam me viyācikkha samantacakkhu." 3.

. 199]. 1091. "Nirāsayo[3] so na so āsasāno,[4]
paññāṇavā[8] so na ca[9] paññakappī:[5]
evam[10] pi Todeyya muniṃ[6] vijāna[11]
akiñcanaṃ kāmabhave[12] asattan" ti 4.

TODEYYAMĀṆAVAPUCCHĀ[13] NIṬṬHITĀ.

---

11. *Kappamāṇavapucchā* (10).

1092. "Majjhe sarasmiṃ[1] tiṭṭhataṃ
icc-āyasmā Kappo
oghe[14] jāte mahabbhaye
jarāmaccuparetānaṃ dīpaṃ pabrūhi[15] mārisa,
tvañ[16] ca me dīpam[17] akkhāhi, yatha-y-idaṃ[18]
nāparaṃ siyā." 1.

---

1 B^{a} -smi. 2 B^{ai} -kkho.
3 *So* B^{a} (*corr. from* -saso); C^{kb} B^{im} Fsb. nirāsaso (*cf.* 369[c]).
4 B^{m} āsamāno. 5 C^{b} B^{ai} -i.
6 B^{ai} -i
7 C^{k} vidaññaṃ (*corr. to or from* vidaññā).
8 B^{i} *adds* na. 9 B^{ai} *omit* na ca.
10 B^{ai} -aṃ. 11 B^{i} -nā.
12 B^{ai} *add* ca. 13 B^{ai} -māṇavakap-.
14 B^{ai} ogha-. 15 C^{b} pabbr-.
16 B^{m} tañ. 17 B^{ai} disam.
18 *So all MSS.*; Fsb. yathā yidaṃ.

1093. "Majjhe sarasmiṃ[1] tiṭṭhataṃ
Kappā ti Bhagavā
oghe jāte mahabbhaye
jarāmaccuparetānaṃ dīpaṃ pabrūmi[2] Kappa te 2.
1094. akiñcanaṃ anādānaṃ etaṃ dīpaṃ anāparaṃ,
nibbānaṃ[3] iti naṃ brūmi, jarāmaccuparikkhayaṃ. 3.
1095. Etad[4] aññāya ye satā diṭṭhadhammābhinibbutā,
na te Māra-vasānugā, na te Mārassa paddhagū"[5] ti 4.

KAPPAMĀṆAVAPUCCHĀ[6] NIṬṬHITĀ.

[F. 200].

12. *Jatukaṇṇimāṇavapucchā* (11).

1096. "Sutvān' ahaṃ vīram[7] akāmakāmiṃ[8]
icc-āyasmā Jatukaṇṇī[9]
oghātigaṃ puṭṭhuṃ[10] akāmam āgamaṃ:
santipadaṃ[11] brūhi sahājanetta,[12]
yathātacchaṃ Bhagavā brūhi me taṃ. 1.
1097. Bhagavā hi kāme abhibhuyya iriyati
ādicco va paṭhaviṃ[13] teji[14] tejasā:[15]
parittapaññassa me bhūripañña
ācikkha dhammaṃ, yam ahaṃ vijaññaṃ
jātijarāya[16] idha vippahānaṃ." 2.

---

1 B^{a} -smi. 2 B^{ai} -hi.
3 C^{k} -na. 4 C^{kb} ye tad.
5 C^{b} paṇḍa-, B^{ai} paṭha-, Pj. = paddhacarā paricārakā sissā.
6 B^{ai} -māṇavakap-. 7 *So* Pj. (B^{m}); C^{kb} B^{ai} -ra.
8 *So* C^{k} Pj.; C^{b} B^{ai} -mi. 9 C^{b} B^{ai} -i.
10 B^{m} -um. 11 Fsb. santī-.
12 C^{b} B^{i} sahaja-, B^{ai} -netthi.
13 B^{ai} -vī.
14 C^{b} te pi; Pj. teji = tejena samannāgato.
15 Fsb. [ādicco . . . tejasā]. 16 Fsb. jāti-.

1098. "Kāmesu vinaya[1] gedhaṃ
Jatukaṇṇī ti Bhagavā
nekkhammaṃ daṭṭhu[2] khemato,
uggahītaṃ nirattaṃ vā mā te vijjittha[3] kiñcanaṃ. 3.
1099. Yaṃ pubbe taṃ visosehi,[4] pacchā te māhu[5] kiñ-
canaṃ,
majjhe ce no gahessasi, upasanto carissasi. 4.
1100. Sabbaso nāmarūpasmiṃ vītagedhassa brāhmaṇa
āsavāssa[6] na vijjanti, yehi maccuvasaṃ vaje" ti 5.

JATUKAṆṆIMĀṆAVAPUCCHĀ[7] NIṬṬHITĀ.

---

13. *Bhadrāvudhamāṇavapucchā* (12).

1101. "Okaṃjahaṃ[8] taṇhacchidaṃ[9] anejaṃ
icc-āyasmā Bhadrāvudho
nandiṃjahaṃ[10] oghatiṇṇaṃ vimuttaṃ
[F. 201]. kappaṃjahaṃ[11] abhiyāce sumedhaṃ:
sutvāna nāgassa apanamissanti[12] ito 1.
1102. nānā janā janapadehi saṅgatā
tava vīra[13] vākyaṃ abhikaṃkhamānā,
tesaṃ tuvaṃ sādhu viyākarohi,
tathā hi te vidito esa dhammo." 2.
1103. "Ādānataṇhaṃ vinayetha sabbaṃ
Bhadrāvudhā ti Bhagavā
uddhaṃ[14] adho tiriyañ cāpi[15] majjhe,

---

[1] *So* C^b B^{am} Nidd.; C^k -neya, B^i Fsb. (Gloss. *p.* xii) -neyya.

[2] B^{ai} -uṃ.

[3] B^{ai} viji-.

[4] B^{ai} visāsehi.

[5] B^{ai} āhu.

[6] B^{ai} āsav' assa.

[7] B^{ai} -māṇavakap-.

[8] B^i oghaṃ-.

[9] *So* B^{ai} Pj.; C^{kb} kaṇha-, C^b -cchindaṃ.

[10] B^{ai} nandij-.

[11] B^{ai} kappaj-.

[12] B^{ai} ap(h)alāmissanti.

[13] B^{ai} cīraṃ.

[14] C^b uddhā.

[15] C^b B^{aim} -aṃ vā pi.

yaṃ yaṃ[1] hi lokasmiṃ[2] upādiyanti,
ten' eva Māro anveti jantuṃ. 3.
1104. Tasmā pajānaṃ na upādiyetha
bhikkhu sato kiñcanaṃ sabbaloke
'ādānasatte' iti pekkhamāno
pajaṃ imaṃ maccudheyye[3] visattan"[4] ti 4.

BHADRĀVUDHAMĀṆAVAPUCCHĀ[5] NIṬṬHITĀ.

---

14. *Udayamāṇavapucchā* (13).

1105. "Jhāyiṃ[6] virajam āsīnaṃ
icc-āyasmā Udayo
katakiccaṃ anāsavaṃ
pāraguṃ[7] sabbadhammānaṃ atthi pañhena āgamaṃ:
aññāvimokham[8] pabrūhi avijjāya pabhedanaṃ." 1.
1106. "Pahānaṃ kāmacchandānaṃ[9]
Udayā ti Bhagavā
[F. 202]. domanassāna cūbhayaṃ[10]
thīnassa (ca)[11] panūdanaṃ[12] kukkuccānaṃ nivāraṇaṃ 2.
1107. upekhāsatisaṃsuddhaṃ[13] dhammatakkapurejavaṃ
aññāvimokhaṃ[14] pabrūmi avijjāya pabhedanaṃ." 3.

---

1 B^{ai} -añ.
2 B^{a} -smi.
3 C^{k} -yyo, B^{ai} -yya-, B^{m} -yyaṃ.
4 C^{b} visattan *corr. from* visattin.
5 C^{k} Bhadrāyudha-, B^{ai} -māṇavakap-.
6 B^{ai} -i.
7 B^{a} -ū.
8 B^{ai} aññavimukkhaṃ (*in* B^{i} aññaṃ-).
9 B^{ai} kāmachandānaṃ *metri causa*.
10 B^{ai} c' ubh-.
11 *So* B^{im}; C^{kb} B^{a} *omit* ca.
12 *So* C^{kb}; B^{ai} Fsb. -nudanaṃ.
13 B^{ai} upekkhā-.
14 B^{a} aññaṃvimukhaṃ, B^{i} aññavimukha.

1108. "Kiṃ[1] su saṃyojano[2] loko, kiṃ[3] su tassa vicāra-
naṃ,[4]
kiss' assa vippahānena nibbānaṃ iti vuccati." 4.
1109. "Nandīsaṃyojano[5] loko, vitakk' assa vicāraṇā,
taṇhāya vippahānena nibbānaṃ iti vuccati." 5.
1110. "Kathaṃ satassa carato[6] viññāṇaṃ uparujjhati,
Bhagavantaṃ[7] puṭṭhuṃ[8] āgamma taṃ suṇoma vaco
tava." 6.
1111. "Ajjhattañ[9] ca bahiddhā ca vedanaṃ nâbhinandato
evaṃ satassa carato viññāṇaṃ uparujjhatī" ti 7.

UDAYAMĀṆAVAPUCCHĀ[10] NIṬṬHITĀ.

---

15. *Posālamāṇavapucchā* (14).

1112. "Yo atītaṃ ādisati[11]
icc-āyasmā Posālo
anejo[12] chinnasaṃsayo,
pāraguṃ[13] sabbadhammānaṃ atthi pañhena āga-
maṃ: 1.
[F. 203]. 1113. Vibhūtarūpasaññissa sabbakāyapahāyino[14]
ajjhattañ[15] ca bahiddhā ca 'n' atthi kiñcī' ti passato
ñāṇaṃ Sakkânupucchāmi, kathaṃ neyyo tathā-
vidho." 2.

---

1 C^k B^{ai} ki; Pj. kiṃ su saṃyojano ti kiṃsaṃyojano.
2 B^{aim} saññо-.
3 B^{ai} ki.
4 *So* Pj. (vicāraṇan ti vicaraṇakāraṇaṃ); C^{kb} B^m Fsb. -nā (<1109b), B^{ai} (*here and below*) -no.
5 B^{ai} nandisaññojano.
6 C^b sarato.
7 B^{aim} Fsb. bhavantaṃ.
8 B^{ai} puthu, B^m puṭhum.
9 C^k -aṃ, *omitting* ca.
10 B^{ai} -māṇavakap-.
11 B^a -dissati.
12 *MSS.* anejjo.
13 B^{ai} -ū.
14 B^{ai} (Pj.) -kāyappahāyino.
15 B^{ai} -aṃ.

1114. "Viññāṇaṭṭhitiyo sabbā
Posālā ti Bhagavā
abhijānaṃ Tathāgato
tiṭṭhantam[1] enaṃ jānāti vimuttaṃ tapparāyanaṃ.[2] 3.

1115. Ākiñcaññāsambhavaṃ[3] ñatvā[4] 'nandī saṃyojanaṃ' iti
evam evaṃ[5] abhiññāya tato tattha vipassati,
etaṃ[6] ñāṇaṃ tathaṃ tassa[7] brāhmanassa vusīmato" ti 4.

POSĀLAMĀṆAVAPUCCHĀ[8] NIṬṬHITĀ.

---

16. *Mogharājamāṇavapucchā* (15).

1116. "Dvâhaṃ Sakkaṃ apucchissaṃ,[9]
icc-āyasmā Mogharājā
na me vyākāsi[10] cakkhumā,
'yāvatatiyañ ca[11] devisi[12] vyākaroti'[10] ti me sutam: 1.

1117. 'Ayaṃ loko, paro loko,[13] Brahmaloko sadevako,'
diṭṭhin[14] te nâbhijānāmi[15] Gotamassa yasassino. 2.

---

[1] *So* C^{kb} B^{ai}; Fsb. -aṃ. [2] C^{k} -ṇaṃ.
[3] *So* C^{kb} B^{im} Pj. Nidd. (*in* B^{i} akiñcaññā-) *instead of* ākiñcañña-sambhavaṃ (Pj. = ākiñcaññāyatanajanakaṃ kammābhisaṃkhāraṃ < Nidd.); B^{a} akiñcaññāyatanasambhavaṃ.
[4] *So* B^{aim} Pj. Nidd.; C^{kb} Fsb. *omit* ñatvā.
[5] *So* C^{kb} (*cf. p.* 15_{21}, 24_{12}); B^{aim} etaṃ.
[6] B^{aim} evaṃ. [7] C^{b} tattha.
[8] B^{ai} -māṇavakap-. [9] C^{k} -issa.
[10] B^{ai} byā-.
[11] B^{i} -aṃ va, B^{a} -aṃ, va *scratched out*.
[12] B^{m} devīsi.
[13] *So* B^{im} Pj.; C^{kb} B^{a} paraloko.
[14] B^{am} diṭṭhi(ṃ), B^{i} diṭṭha. [15] B^{aim} -jānāti.

[F. 204]. 1118. Evaṃ[1] abhikkantadassāviṃ[2] atthi pañhena āgamaṃ:
kathaṃ lokaṃ avekkhantaṃ maccurājā na passati."[3] 3.

1119. "Suññato lokaṃ avekkhassu Mogharāja[4] sadā sato
attānudiṭṭhiṃ[2] ūhacca,[5] evaṃ maccutaro siyā:
evaṃ lokaṃ avekkhantaṃ maccurājā na passatī" ti 4.

MOGHARĀJAMĀṆAVAPUCCHĀ[6] NIṬṬHITĀ.

---

17. *Piṅgiyamāṇavapucchā* (16).

1120. "Jiṇṇo 'ham asmi abalo vītavaṇṇo,
icc-āyasmā Piṅgiyo
nettā na suddhā, savanaṃ na phāsu,
māhaṃ[7] nassaṃ momuho[8] antarāya,[9]
ācikkha dhammaṃ, yam ahaṃ vijaññaṃ
jātijarāya[10] idha vippahānaṃ." 1.

1121. "Disvāna rūpesu vihaññamāne,
Piṅgiyā ti Bhagavā
ruppanti[11] rūpesu janā pamattā,—
tasmā tuvaṃ Piṅgiya appamatto
jahassu rūpaṃ apunabbhavāya." 2.

1122. "Disā catasso vidisā catasso
uddhaṃ adho, dasa disatā[12] imāyo,

---

1 *So* B^aim Pj.; C^kb Fsb. etaṃ (*in* C^k *corr. from* ekaṃ).
2 B^ai -i.
3 C^k Fsb. passatī ti (<1119).
4 *So* B^m; C^kb B^ai Fsb. -rājā.
5 B^a uhañca, B^i uheñca.
6 B^ai -māṇavakap-.
7 B^ai -an.
8 B^ai momoho (*in* B^i po-, *in* B^a *corr. to* momūho).
9 B^m -rāyaṃ (Pj. Nidd.=antarā (y)eva).
10 Fsb. jāti-.
11 B^am rūpanti, B^i rūparūpanti.
12 B^aim Fsb. disā.

na tuyhaṃ[1] adiṭṭham asutaṃ-mutaṃ vā[2]
atho[3] aviññātaṃ[4] kiñcanam[5] atthi loke:
[F. 205]. ācikkha dhammaṃ yam ahaṃ vijaññaṃ[6]
jātijarāya[7] idha vippahānaṃ." 3.
1123. "Taṇhādhipanne manuje pekkhamāno
Piṅgiyā ti Bhagavā
santāpajāte jarasā parete,—
tasmā tuvaṃ Piṅgiya appamatto
jahassu taṇhaṃ apunabbhavāyā" ti 4.

PIṄGIYAMĀṆAVAPUCCHĀ[8] NIṬṬHITĀ.

18.

Idam avoca Bhagavā Magadhesu viharanto Pāsāṇake[9] cetiye, paricārakasoḷasānaṃ[10] brāhmaṇānaṃ ajjhiṭṭho puṭṭho puṭṭho[11] pañhe vyākāsi.[12] Ekamekassa ce[13] pi pañhassa attham aññāya dhammam aññāya[14] dhammānudhammaṃ paṭipajjeyya, gaccheyy' eva[15] jarāmaraṇassa pāraṃ,[16] pāraṅgamanīyā[17] ime dhammā ti tasmā imassa dhammapariyāyassa Pārāyanan t' eva adhivacanaṃ.

1124. Ajito Tissa-Metteyyo Puṇṇako atha Mettagū
Dhotako Upasīvo ca Nando ca atha Hemako 1.

---

[1] Cb tuyha.
[2] *So* Ckb; Bai asutaṃ amutaṃ (*in* Bi -mataṃ), *omitting* vā; Fsb. asutāmutaṃ vā.
[3] Baim *omit* atho.
[4] Cb viññātaṃ (*metri causa*).
[5] Ba kicinam, Bi kiñciman, Fsb. [kiñcanam].
[6] Ckb -ā.
[7] Fsb. jātī-.
[8] Bai -māṇavakap-.
[9] Ck -nake.
[10] *So* Pj.; Ckb Fsb. parivāraka-, Baim paricārika-.
[11] Baim *omit* puṭṭho puṭṭho.
[12] Baim -haṃ byā-.
[13] Baim *omit* ce.
[14] Bai *omit* dhammam aññāya.
[15] Bai gacche yeva, Bm gaccheyya, *omitting* eva.
[16] Bai *omit* pāraṃ.
[17] Cb -nīyā, Bai pāraṃgaminiyā, Bm -aniyā.

1125. Todeyya-Kappā[1] dubhayo Jatukaṇṇī[2] ca paṇḍito
Bhadrāvudho Udayo ca Posālo cāpi brāhmaṇo
Mogharājā ca medhāvī Piṅgiyo ca mahā isi 2.

1126. ete Buddhaṃ upāgañchuṃ[3] sampannacaraṇaṃ isiṃ,[2]
. 206]. pucchantā[4] nipuṇe pañhe Buddhaseṭṭhaṃ upāgamuṃ. 3.

1127. Tesaṃ Buddho vyākāsi[5] pañhe puṭṭho yathātathaṃ,
pañhānaṃ veyyākaraṇena[6] tosesi brāhmaṇe muni. 4.

1128. Te[7] tositā cakkhumatā Buddhen' Ādiccabandhunā
brahmacariyam acariṃsu[8] varapaññassa santike. 5.

1129. Ekamekassa pañhassa yathā Buddhena desitaṃ,
tathā yo paṭipajjeyya, gacche pāraṃ apārato, 6.

1130. apārā[9] pāraṃ gaccheyya bhāvento maggam uttamaṃ,
maggo so[10] pāraṅgamanāya,[11] tasmā Pārāyanaṃ iti. 7.

1131. "Pārāyanam anugāyissaṃ :*
icc-āyasmā Piṅgiyo
yathā[12] addakkhi, tathā akkhāsi[13] vimalo bhūrimedhaso,[14]
nikkāmo[15] nibbano[16] nātho[17] kissa hetu musā[18] bhaṇe.[19] 8.

---

[1] C^b -Kappo. [2] B^{ai} -i.
[3] B^m -gacchuṃ. [4] B^{ai} -to.
[5] B^{ai} byā-, Fsb. viyā-. [6] B^m C^b (?) Fsb. veyyākaraṇe.
[7] B^{ai} *omit* te. [8] B^i acā-, B^m acarisu.
[9] C^b B^i -ra (*in* C^b *corr. from* -rā).
[10] C^k *omits* so ; Fsb. [so].
[11] *So* C^k ; B^{ai} pāraṃga-, C^b pāraga-.
* *Cf.* 940^a. [12] B^{ai} tathā.
[13] B^m yathādakkhi tathākkhāsi ; Fsb. [yathā . . . akkhāsi].
[14] C^k -medaso.
[15] Pj. nikkāmo (= pahīnakāmo) *and* nikkhāmo (= viriyavā, nikkhanto vā akusalapakkhā).
[16] B^a nippuno, B^i nibbūno. [17] B^{ai} nāgo.
[18] C^k B^a *omit* musā. [19] C^{kb} -ne.

1132. Pahīnamalamohassa mānamakkhappahāyino
handâhaṃ kittayissāmi giraṃ vaṇṇūpasaṃhitaṃ.[1] 9.

1133. Tamonudo Buddho samantacakkhu
lokantagū[2] sabbabhavātivatto
[F. 207]. anāsavo sabbadukkhappahīno[3]
saccavhayo[4] brahme[5] upāsito[6] me. 10.

1134. Dijo yathā kubbanakaṃ[7] pahāya
bahupphalaṃ kānanaṃ āvaseyya,[8]
evam[9] p' ahaṃ[10] appadasse[11] pahāya
mahodadhiṃ[12] haṃsa-r-iv'[13] ajjhapatto.[14] 11.

1135. Ye 'me[15] pubbe viyākaṃsu[16] huraṃ Gotamasāsanā:[17]
'icc-āsi,[18] iti bhavissati,'
sabban taṃ itihītihaṃ,[19] sabban taṃ takkavaḍḍhanaṃ. 12.

1136. Eko[20] tamanud' āsīno[21] jātimā[22] so pabhaṃkaro,
Gotamo bhūripañño, Gotamo bhūrimedhaso.[23] 13.

---

[1] C^{b} B^{aim} vaṇṇupa-, B^{ai} -saṅhitaṃ.
[2] C^{k} -gu, B^{i} lokantara.
[3] C^{b} -dukkhaṃpa-, B^{ia} -hā(ya)no.
[4] C^{b} -amhayo, B^{i} -avayo.
[5] *So* C^{b} B^{i} Pj. (brahme ti taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ ālapati); C^{k} B^{a} Fsb. brahma.
[6] B^{a} upāsiko, B^{m} upāsitā.
[7] B^{ai} kuppa-.
[8] *So* B^{aim} Pj.; C^{k} -yye, C^{b} -yyo.
[9] B^{a} evaṃ.
[10] B^{i} *omits* p'.
[11] *In* B^{a} *corr. to* apparase, B^{m} -dase.
[12] B^{ai} -i.
[13] C^{k} ha(ṃ)sa-r-, C^{b} ahaṃsa-r-, B^{aim} haṃso-r-, B^{m} -iva.
[14] B^{i} ajjhuppatto, B^{a} ajhupatto, B^{m} ajjhupatto.
[15] Pj. = ye ime (*but cf.* 1084).
[16] C^{kb} vyā-.
[17] C^{kb} -naṃ, Fsb. *as in* 1084^{b}.
[18] B^{ai} icch-āsi.
[19] C^{b} itīhitīhaṃ, B^{a} ititihaṃ, B^{i} ititiyaṃ, B^{m} *omits this* pāda.
[20] C^{k} eke, C^{b} eso.
[21] *So* B^{ai} Pj. (*or* āsī no (?), *but* Nidd. = nisinno, *quoting* S. I 195^{8}); C^{kb} tamanudosīno (*in* C^{b} -sito).
[22] B^{ai} jutimā, B^{m} jatimā.
[23] *In* C^{k} *corr. from* -medaso.

1137. yo me dhammam adesesi[1] sandiṭṭhikam akālikaṃ
taṇhakkhayam anītikaṃ,[2] yassa n' atthi upamā
kvaci." 14.

1138. "Kin nu[3] tamhā vippavasasi[4] muhuttam api Piṅgiya[5]
Gotamā[6] bhūripaññāṇā,[7] Gotamā[8] bhūrime-
dhasā,[9] 15.

1139. yo te dhammam adesesi[10] sandiṭṭhikam akālikaṃ
[F. 208]. taṇhakkhayam anītikaṃ,[11] yassa n' atthi upamā
kvaci." 16.

1140. "Nâhaṃ tamhā[12] vippavasāmi muhuttam api brāh-
maṇa
Gotamā bhūripaññāṇā, Gotamā bhūrimedhasā, 17.

1141. yo me dhammam adesesi sandiṭṭhikam akālikaṃ
taṇhakkhayam anītikaṃ, yassa n' atthi upamā
kvaci. 18.

1142. Passāmi naṃ manasā cakkhunā va[13]
rattindivaṃ brāhmaṇa appamatto,
namassamāno vivasemi rattiṃ,
ten'[14] eva maññāmi avippavāsaṃ.[15] 19.

1143. Saddhā ca pītī[16] ca mano satī ca
nâpenti[17] me Gotamasāsanamhā,
yaṃ yaṃ[18] disaṃ vajati bhūripañño,
sa tena ten' eva nato 'ham asmi. 20.

---

[1] B[ai] -ti, C[b] dhammaṃ desesi.
[2] B[ai] aṇi-.
[3] B[ai] na.
[4] C[b] -vassī, B[i] -vasati.
[5] C[k] pūjaye, C[b] pūjayo.
[6] C[b] B[i] -ma.
[7] C[b] -ṇaṃ, B[ai] -ṇo.
[8] B[a] -mo, B[i] -ma.
[9] C[b] B[ai] -so, C[k] -medasā.
[10] B[ai] -ti.
[11] B[i] aṇi-.
[12] *Here the text of* B[i] *ends.*
[13] B[a] ca ; Pj. = viya <Nidd.
[14] C[b] yen'.
[15] B[a] -vāsi.
[16] B[a] -ti.
[17] *So* C[k] ; C[b] nāpetta, B[a] nāmekiṃ, Fsb. (B[m] ?) nāmenti (Nidd. = nâgacchanti (*i.e.*, nâpagacchanti ?) vi[j]jahanti vinā santi).
[18] B[a] yaṃ yañ ca.

1144. Jiṇṇassa me dubbalathāmakassa
ten' eva kāyo na paleti[1] tattha,
saṃkappayattāya[2] vajāmi niccaṃ,
mano hi[3] me brāhmaṇa[4] tena yutto. 21.

1145. Paṃke sayāno[5] pariphandamāno
dīpā dīpaṃ upaplaviṃ,[6]
ath' addasāsiṃ[7] Sambuddhaṃ oghatiṇṇam[8] anāsavaṃ." 22.

1146. "Yathā ahū[9] Vakkali[10] muttasaddho[11]
Bhadrāvudho Āḷavi-Gotamo[12] ca,
[F. 209]. evam eva tvam[13] pi pamuñcassu[14] saddhaṃ:
gamissasi tvaṃ[15] Piṅgiya maccudheyyapāraṃ."[16] 23

1147. "Esa bhiyyo[17] pasīdāmi sutvāna munino vaco:
vivattacchaddo[18] Sambuddho akhilo paṭibhānavā[19] 24.

1148. adhideve abhiññāya sabbaṃ vedi parovaraṃ,
pañhān' antakaro Satthā kaṃkhīnaṃ[20] paṭijānataṃ.[21] 25.

---

1 C^kb palereti, Pj. pareti *and* paleti (*both* = gacchati).
2 *So* C^k Pj. (= saṃkappagamanena); C^b B^am -yantāya.
3 B^a ti.
4 C^b -ṇā.
5 Fsb. [sayāno].
6 C^k upapplaviṃ, C^b uppalaviṃ, B^ma upallavi(ṃ).
7 B^a -ssāsī.
8 *So MSS.*; Fsb. -aṃ.
9 B^a āhu.
10 C^b -lī.
11 C^b natasaddho?
12 C^b Ālavi-, B^a -vī-.
13 B^am evaṃ tvaṃ.
14 B^a pamuccassu, C^b Fsb. pamuñcayassu.
15 C^b tvam, Fsb. [tvaṃ].
16 B^a maccudheyyassa pāraṃ.
17 C^b bhīyyo.
18 C^k -ddā, B^a vivaṭṭa-.
19 C^kb B^a -ṇavā.
20 B^a kaṅkhinaṃ.
21 C^b parijānakaṃ.

1149. Asaṃhīraṃ asaṃkuppaṃ, yassa n' atthi upamā
kvaci,
addhā gamissāmi, na m' ettha kaṃkhā,
evaṃ maṃ dhārehi[1] adhimuttacittan "[2] ti

PĀRĀYANAVAGGO NIṬṬHITO.

NIṬṬHITO SUTTANIPĀTO AṬṬHABHĀṆAVĀRAPARIMĀṆĀYA PĀḶIYĀ.

---

[1] *So* Pj. Bm; Ba Fsb. padhārehi, *omitting* maṃ, Ckb dhārehi, *omitting* maṃ.

[2] *So* Bam Pj.; Ckb Fsb. avittacittan.

ALPHABETICAL LIST

OF

VAGGAS (-V.), SUTTAS (-S.), AND PUCCHĀS (-P.)



Printed in Great Britain by Butler & Tanner Ltd., Frome and London